5 May (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP Hunter, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE 

May 1776 Remarks &c in Quebec 1776
Sunday 5 at 5 A M Arrived here his Majestys Sloop surprize at 8 the surprise & Sloop Martin with part of the 29th regt landed with their Marines
Light Breezes & fair Sally'd out & drove the rebels off took at different places several pieces of Cannon some Howitzers & a Quantity of Ammunition

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/466.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Surprize, CAPTAIN ROBERT LINZEE 

May 1776 Running up the River [St. Lawrence] –
Sunday 5. at 4 AM. Weigh'd and came to sail, at 9 Got the Top Chains up, and Slung the yards the Island of Coudre NEBE, & Cape Torrent SW1/2W. off Shore 1 1/2 Mile. At 10 Came too with the Best Bower in 11 fms. of Water, Veer'd to 1/2 a Cable. at 11 Employ'd racking the Lanyards of the Shrouds, and getting every thing ready for Action.
Most part little Wind and Cloudy, Remainder Modre and hazey, at 2 [P.M.] Weigh'd and came to sail, Set Studding sails, nock'd down the Bulk Heads of the Cabbin at 8 PM Came too with the Best Bower in 13 fms Veer'd to 3/4 of a Cable fir'd 19 Guns Signals for the Garrison of Quebec.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/336.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO JOHN HANCOCK 

[Extract] New York May 5. 1776

By a letter from Genl Schuyler of the 27 ult I find Genl [William] Thompson & his Brigade were at Albany, – General Sullivan with the last, except three or four Companies of Col [Anthony] Wayn's Regiment not yet come, is embarked & gone, and probably will be soon there – I am apprehensive from General Schuylers account, they will not proceed with the wished for expedition, owing to a difficulty in getting Teams & provender for Cattle necessary to carry their Baggage, & a scarcity of Batteaus at the Lakes for so large a number, tho he is taking the utmost pains to procure 'em – Shou'd they be stopped for any time, It will be exceedingly unfortunate, as their going from hence has weakened us here much, & our Army in Canada will not be strengthen'd. I have sent with the last Brigade Sixty Barrells of Powder & other Stores & Intrenching Tools, a Supply being asked for; also the Chain for a Boom at the Narrows of Richelieu, & the three Boxes of Money brought by Mr Hanson, & have wrote Genl Schuyler to have the Boom fixed as soon as possible – The Commissary too has forwarded about
Eight Hundred Barrells of Pork & is in expectation of a further quantity from Connecticut, which will go on without stopping here.

As the Magazine from whence the Northern and Eastern Armies will occasionally receive supplies of powder, will probably be here, and our Stock is low and inconsiderable being much reduced by the Sixty Barrels sent to Canada, I shall be glad to have a quantity immediately forwarded – Our Stores shou'd be great, for If the Enemy [shou'd] make an Attack upon the Town or attempt to goe up the North River, the expenditure will be very considerable – Money too is much wanted, the Regiments that are paid have only received to the first of April, except those of Pensylvania & Jersey which are gone to Canada; they are paid to the last of April. By a Letter from Genl [Artemas] Ward I find his Chest is just exhaustd, the money which was left there with him for the payment of the Five Regiments at Boston & Beverley being almost expended by large drafts in favor of the Commissary & Quarter Master, and in fitting out the Armed Vessells –

1. Papers CC (Letters from George Washington), 152, I, 639–41, NA.

---

TO RICHARD HENRY LEE

[Philadelphia] 5th May 1776

... le commerces & l'économie, are the cry, down from the King [French] to the lowest Minister, from these considerations I am myself convinced, that They will immediately and Essentially assist us; if independence is declared – But allowing that there can be no certainty, but mere bare chances in our favor, I do insist upon it, that these chances render it your duty to adopt the measure; as by Procrastination our Ruin is inevitable; shou'd it now be determined to wait the result of a previous formal negociation with France a whole Year must pass over our heads before We can be acquainted with the result – In the mean time we are to struggle through a Campaign without Arms, Ammunition or any one necessary of War – disgrace and defeat will infallibly ensue, the Soldeirs, and officers will become so dispirited, that They will abandon their Colours, and probably never be persuaded to make another Effort – But there is another consideration still more cogent. I can assure you, Sir, that the Spirit of the People (except a very few in these lower parts whose little blood has been suck'd out by Muskitoes) cry out for this declaration, the Military in particular; Men and Officers, are outrageous on the Subject – and a Man of your excellent discernment need not be told how daingerous it would be in our present circumstances to dally with the Spirit, or disappoint the expectations of the bulk of the people – May not despair, anarchy, and finally submission be the bitter fruits? I am persuaded firmly, that They will – and in this persuasion I most devoutly pray, that you may not merely recommend, but positively lay injunctions on your servants in Congress to embrace a measure so necessary to Salvation – God Almighty, bless You, Sir, and make your coun-
sels whatever they may be, as beneficial to your Country as your capacity to serve it, is undoubted . . .

(Copy)

1. Lee Papers, UVL.

**DIARY OF CHRISTOPHER MARSHALL**

[Philadelphia] May 5th

. . . this afternoon arrived the Brigg _Lexington_ from her Cruise of weeks she having carried away her foremast in being chased by 2 Kings Ships for 8 hours who were conveyed to fleet of soldiers who were bound was uncertain. Upon this Loss he prudently returned pass'd the men of war at our capes who fired one gun at him which he returned as he passed her.  

1. Diary of Christopher Marshall, HSP.

2. From the pension application of Coe Hendrick: "he was a seaman on board the brig _Lexington_ [sic Wild Duck], coming from Eustatia, which was chased into Philadelphia by a British privateer and was then bought by the U.S. and put under command of Capt. Barry of the Navy, to take said privateer, and Hendrick volunteered to go with her. They were out about a fortnight and took the privateer off the Capes of Philadelphia. Never received a discharge in writing." Donald Lines Jacobson, ed., _History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield_ (New Haven, 1930-1933) III, 146.

**Boston Gazette, Monday, May 20, 1776**


This day arrived by land from Cape May, (where his sloop is arrived safe in Five weeks from France with 26000 lb. gun powder, 25 tons Salt-Petre and 40 arms) Capt. [John] Young, of New York, who has brought an Irish paper of the second of March, by which we learn that Admiral Greaves had got home, with an account of the defeat of Gen. Montgomery at Quebec. Capt. Young says that there are to be 50 or 60 additional ships to be sent out; but by the papers they are likely to be badly manned. It is supposed Col. [Ethan] Allen and the prisoners with him, are coming again to America. We have three large ships within our Capes, said to be of 44, 36 and 20 guns, besides 7 smaller, being tenders and prizes. A Virginia pilot boat with six tons of powder is safe arrived in Indian river. A schooner with goods for Hispaniola, and a pilot boat with dry goods from St. Croix, are both run ashore to escape the tenders, but their cargoes are saved.

**NARRATIVE OF CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND**

[Roebuck, Delaware Bay, Sunday] 5th May.

As I now began to grow short of water, and had lighten'd the Ship to as easy a draught of water as I could, which was about 18 F61 I took the _Liverpool_ with me & sailed up the River in order to fill my empty Casks, and reconnoitre the enemy's force of the River.

1. Hamond, No. 4, UVL.
HENRY FISHER TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY

Gentlemen, Lewistown, May the 5th, 1776.

On yesterday one of the British Pirates with two tenders stood out to sea, and took a schooner and sent in here, this morning with her two tenders, at 10 o'clock this morning the Roebuck and the other ship with the two tenders and Prize Schooner, all got under sail with the wind at E.S.E., and went out of the Road and are making up the Bay, they have got the Sloop, tender, Dawson's Boat and Prize Schooner all ahead of them, with intent I believe to sound the Channel, the wind is fresh, therefore the whale boat from here can be of no use. But I am in hopes as Mr. Edward's Boat is at Mother Kill she will give the alarm by water, and I have sent a Letter to Cantwell's bridge to be forwarded to Port Penn to the Alarm Post there. I am, [&c.]

Henry Fisher.

[Endorsed]
My Express went off at 20 m. after 11 o'clock.

Henry Fisher.

Came to Cedar Creek ¾ after 10 o'clock, & went off at 2 o'clock.

Thos. Evans.

Rec'd at Dover 6 o'clock, Dispatched at ¼ after 6.

Battell.

Rec'd at Cantwell's Bridge 55 Minits after ten, dispatched 10 Minits after eleaven.

Mat. Delany.

Rec'd at Wilmington at five o'clock Monday morning, Dispatchd 10 Minutes after five.

Thos. Kean.

Rec'd 20 minits after 6 o'clock at Chester, Dispached 10 minits after 7 o'clock.

Wm. Kerlin.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Bristol, CAPTAIN JOHN M. MORRIS

May 1776
Friday 3rd
Saturday 4th

North Cape Fear NEbEt½Et Distance 2 Leagues.
At 3 A M made the Signal & tack'd. At 5 tack'd Ship and fired 2 guns & made a Signal for a Pilot.
Moderate & fair Wear At 1 P M tack'd Ship At 3 came too with the Best Bower in 17 fm His Majs Sloop Falcon Saluted us Do return'd it. Moor'd Ship a Cable each way
At 5 A M fired the Morning Guns at 8 came in here His Majestys Armed Schooner Hinchinbrook who Saluted us. Do return'd it. At 10 Sir peter parker hoisted His broad pendant on Board the Solebay who Saluted him do return'd it.
First part fresh Breezes & Clear Wear middle & latter little
Winds & Do Wear unbent the Fore topsail to repair it being much wore in several places

Sunday 5th

At 8 A M sent the pinnace Mann'd and Armd into the Harbour

Light Airs and fine Wear at 2 P M came out of the Harbour the Sandwich Tender and took on board the General Officers Baggage At 4 came the Cruizers Tender & took in our Empty Cask.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/137.

6 May

COMMISSIONERS IN CANADA TO JOHN HANCOCK 1

[Extract] Montreal May 6th 1776

... If hard money cannot be procured and forwarded with dispatch to Canada, it would be adviseable, in our opinion, to withdraw our army & fortify the passes on the lakes to prevent the enemy, & the Canadians, if inclined, from making irruptions into & depredations on our frontiers.

1. Papers CC (Letters and Papers relating to Canadian Affairs . . .), 166, 29-31, NA.

JOHN LANGDON TO NICHOLAS BROWN 1

Sr. Portsmouth 6th. May 1776

I was in Boston few days Since from whence I wrote you, and Mr. John Brown Desireg you would be so good as to forward abt 150 ps. Canvas if you had so much, or as many as could, by land in Carts, down thro Cambridge, and so on to Ipswich from whence I have them by water with[ou]t Risque, (to the Continent) — I desired the Canvas might be sent to the Care of Mr. Winthrop but on my Return from Boston thro Ipswich did not See him he being out of Town, I therefore left the Matter with Capt. Jeremiah Stanford, of Ipswich to Whose care you'll please send the Canvas I will Readily pay all Charges of Transportg the Canvas — No news this way worth mentiong except what you'll have, er'e this Comes to hand Your [&c.]

John Langdon

1. Nicholas Brown Papers, JCBL.

PIERSE LONG TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE 1


Sir, By Capt. Jepthern, who arrived here from St. Lucia, whom I sent among others on this Colony account for warlike stores, you are advised of the arrival of your sloop Diamond, Capt. Samuel Soule, and that he had on board, and that he would sail soon after Capt. Jepthern (not exceeding one week) about 8,000 lbs. gun-powder, 200 pieces of canvass, 2 hhd. of twine, 100,000 gun-flints, with some other articles. By which account I suppose you may look for him by the time you receive this. Capt. Jepthern brings nothing material, only that he fell in with a fleet of ships about the lat. of 29
north, and long. of 66 west, steering about northwest. He supposes they were bound to Virginia, I suppose, [Charles], Cornwallis, who I make no doubt will meet a warm reception there.

By Capt. Jno. Ley (a son of the late Col. Ley, of Marblehead), who arrived a few days since from Bilboa, in 29 days, we learn that 12,000 Hessians were on their passage, bound for Boston, and that General Burgoyne had sailed with 4,000 Hanoverians for Quebec. The Hessians were under the command of Lord Howe. In the same fleet were 27 Commissioners to treat with us at the point of the bayonet. God grant they may fall with the weapons, which they are bringing, in their right hand....

1. "Revolutionary Correspondence From 1775 to 1782," Collections of the Rhode Island Historical Society (Providence, 1867), VI, 155.

Boston Gazette, Monday, May 6, 1776

Watertown, May 6

On the 15th ult. a sloop of about 90 tons burthen, laden with sugar, molasses, cocoa, &c., was retaken by a number of boats in Frenchman's bay, and safely taken care of. She belonged to Mr. John Brown, of Providence, and was commanded by Capt. Treadwell, who had been at New London, and unladed her dry goods, but in going to Providence was taken by the Rose's tender, who sent her for Halifax; but meeting with contrary winds put into Frenchman's bay, where she was retaken. One Fisher, a Midshipman of the Rose, as prize master, with 3 or 4 sailors, and 2 marines, were bro't prisoners to this town on Saturday last.

On Wednesday last arrived at Newbury, Capt. John Lee, from Bilboa, in 29 days, & informs that on the 14th of last month, in longitude 45; from London, he spoke a vessel from Plymouth in England, who informed him, that 4 days before, he parted with a fleet of 60 sail of transports bound for Boston, under the command of Admiral Lord Howe, having on board 12000 Hessian troops.


Major General Artemas Ward to James Warren

Sir

Boston 6 May 1776.

I would inform you that last Evening a Man made his escape from Lovell's Island in this Harbour, who appears to be an honest American, he informs that yesterday we was on board the Man of War which Lies in Nantasket And that an officer of the Navy told him the Fleet and Troops from Halifax were expected to return soon to this place, and that they intended to land their Troops below and march to Boston by Land while the Men of War made an attack by Water. The same account was given by another Man who made his escape from the same Man of War the Night before last. What regard ought to be paid to these accounts you will determine. I
thought it my duty to give you the information that you might acquaint the General Court there with. I am Sir [&c.]

Artemus Ward

[Endorsed] In the House of Representatives May 6, 1776 Read & committed to Mr Phillips Coll Freeman & Mr Partridge with such as the Hon Board shall join. Sent up for Concurrence. Saml Freeman Speak PT

[Second endorsement] In Council May 7, 1776 Read & concurred & Jno Withrop & Jno. Whetcomb Esqr are joined Perez Morton, D Secry


PROCEEDINGS OF COURT MARTIAL OF ABRAHAM WHIPPLE, COMMANDER OF THE COLUMBUS

At a Court Martial held onboard the Alfred at Providence in the Colony of Rhode Island on the 6th day of May 1776 – By Order of Esek Hopkins, Esqr Commander in Chief of the American Fleet, and at the desire of Abraham Whipple Esqr Commander of the Ship Columbus for an Enquiry into his the said Whipple's Conduct on the 7th of April last in an Engagement with the Glasgow Ship of War —

Present

Captains         Dudley Saltonstall President
                 Nicholas Biddle
                 John Hazard
                 Saml Nicholas
                 John Welch

Lieutenants      John Paul Jones
                 Rhodes Arnold
                 Hoysteed Hacker
                 Elisha Hinman
                 Jonathn Maltbie
                 Matthew Parke
                 Henry Dayton

Members

Abraham Whipple Esqr aforesaid appeared before this Court and says his character stands Aspersed for Cowardice onboard the Columbus the 7th of April last in an Engagement with the Glasgow Ship of Warr, therefore desires to be heard touching the Same – Whereupon the Court proceeds to hear him who setts forth in his declaration that for want of Wind and by means of the Glasgow firing stern guns together with his firing Bow guns and now and then a broadside he was unable to make his Attack closer than he did. This Court having heard sundry Evidences who were present in different vessels during the Engagement with the Glasgow respecting the matter now before us, are of Oppinion – That said Whipple's conduct on said 7th April was agreeable to what he hath sett forth in the foregoing declara-
A court martial held that released the object at 5:30 p.m. on the 6th day of May 1776. The Order of Rear-Admiral, Commander-in-Chief of the American Fleet, and at the decree of Abraham Whipple, East Commander of the ship Columbus for an urgency order. In the said Whipple conduct on the 7th of April last in engagement with the British ship of war.

Present:

Captains: Dobbie, Allen, President.
Nicholas Pudde.
John Ayers.
Joseph Nichols.
John Hild.
Lieutenant: John Hunt.
Rhodes Reid.
Hopkins Redick.
John Freeman.
Jonathan Metcalfe.
Matthew Pudde.
Henry Mayhew.

Members:

Extract from the court martial of Abraham Whipple.
tion and that his mode of attack on the Glasgow in our Opinion has proceeded from Error in Judgment and not from Cowardice—

Signed Dudley Saltonstall John P. Jones Matthew Park
Nicholas Biddle Rhodes Arnold Henry Dayton
John Hazard Hoysteed Hacker
Samuel Nicholas Elisha Hinman
John Welsh Jonath Maltbie

1. Papers CC (Letters of John Hancock and Miscellaneous Papers), 58, 259, NA. An attested copy.

CHARTER PARTY FOR THE RHODE ISLAND SHOONER Sally

This Charter Party of Hire or Affreightment indented and made this Sixth Day of May, Anno Domini, One Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy Six, betweene Aaron Lopez of Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island Merchant, in behalf of himself and Mr Francis Rotch Merchant of Bedford (owners of the Schooner Sally now in the Port of Providence) on the One part, and Nicholas Brown and John Brown of said Providence Merchants, who in this matter Act for, and inbehalf of the Honble Continental Congress (in Pursuance of a Certain Agreement or Contract entered into betweene the Committee of Secrecy and said Nicho. Brown and John Brown) on the other part, Witnesseth, that the said Lopez and Rotch Owners of said Schooner, Burthen One hundred and Twelve and three quarter Tons, Do by these Presents let unto or freight the said Schooner and her Appurtenances unto the said Browns for the Use of the United Colonies for a Voyage to be made in her from Providence to Europe, and from thence back to Providence again, And the said Lopez and Rotch, doth hereby Covenant with the said Browns that the said Schooner is strong and staunch and well fitted for the Voyage aforesaid and is to be kep't at the Expence of said Lopez and Rotch in Good Order during said Voyage. In Consideration whereof the said Nicho Brown and John Brown the Freighters inbehalf of the United Colonies do hereby Covenant and agree to pay unto the said Lopez and Rotch the sum of Six shillings and Eight pence Lawfull money p Ton, or Thirty Seven pounds Eleven shillings and Eight pence Lmoney for Each and Every month the said Schooner shall Continue in the said Service aforesaid and in that Proportion for a less time than a month to Commence from the Date hereof: The said Hire to Continue untill her Return and Discharge at Providence aforesaid or any other harbor within the Narragansett Bay, Secunnet Point, or Bedford, and to be paid within Thirty days after the time of her Discharge, and the said Nicho Brown and John Brown inbehalf of the United Colonies, Do further agree to pay all Port Charges of Victualling and Maning the said Vessel for the Voyage aforesaid, and all other Charges, saving the Necessary Charges for keeping the Vessel in good repair as aforesaid: But in case said schooner should by any misfortune be lost either at Seas or in Port by any kind of Seizure,—British or other or in any manner whatsoever, saving and Except the Danger of the seas, which is to be risqued by the said Lopez and Rotch that the said Nicho
Brown and John Brown (who Act for the united Colonies) – shall and are to pay unto Said Lopez and Rotch in Case of Loss as aforesaid, The Sum of Eight Hundred and Seventy five pounds Lawfull Money (She being Estimated at that Value by Persons appointed by His Honor Governor Cooke) on Demand with Intrest from this time Untill paid, and no hire money. To the True, and faithful performance of Each and Every of the Said Articles, Covenant, and Agreements, the Said Parties bind themselves, their heirs, Executors, and Administrators Each to the Other. In Witness whereof the Parties have hereunto interchangeably Set their hands and Seals, the Day and Year aforementioned.

Signed, Sealed in the Presence of Us. –
Aaron Lopez
Nicho Brown
Wm. Tillinghast
John Brown

1. Nicholas Brown Papers, JCBL.

Hartford, May 6.

Henry Edwin Stanhope, and George Gregory, the two prisoners advertised in our last, to have deserted from Northampton, have since been taken at Middletown, where they had taken passage on board a vessel bound to the Mississippi – they are now (we hear) obliged to take up [blurred] close quarters in Northampton goal.

The above persons had concealed themselves in a cave, near the river in Middletown, where they were fed by one Wetmore of that place, and were to wait there till the vessel was ready to sail. Wetmore is in close confinement in the goal of this place. Quere, Which of the three is the greatest criminal?

ADAM BABCOCK TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

New Haven May 6. 1776

I heard a few Days since that your Excellency had fitted out an Armed Vessel under the Command of Capt Perrit to Cruise to the Southward – should that be the Case – I beg leave to propose that a Vessel I have fitted out commanded by Capn Brooks 2 may go out in Company with Her, which will make them both quite secure against any Thing they may chance to meet with in getting off the Coast, except they should fall in with a Man of War

The little Vessel I have fitted Mounts 6 three Pounders with Swivels Blunderbusses & small Arms for 50 Men which She carries, and is already Man’d – and is a Prime Sailor – will Sail the beginning of next Week – but will wait till Thursday for your Excellency’s Vessel – if in the mean Time I am informed that She will be ordered here and to keep Company with my Vessel till both are clear of the Coast I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Adam Babcock

1. Washington Papers, LC.
2. Lemuel Brooks, of Norwalk, commissioned May 13, 1776, to the privateer sloop Gamecock.

Friday last sailed from Sandy-Hook, and supposed for Halifax, his Majesty's Sloop of War the Nautilus, with the Ship Lady-Gage, 4 Brigs, and two Sloops. The Phoenix and Dutchess of Gordon are at the Hook, and the Asia lies between the Banks about 8 Miles from the Narrows.

**Journal of the Continental Congress**

[Philadelphia] Monday, May 6, 1776

Captain [John] Young, who was fitted out at the expense of the continent, by Messrs. [Francis] Lewis and [John] Alsop, being arrived at Egg Harbour,

Resolved, That the Secret Committee be directed to give proper orders for landing, securing and bringing to Philadelphia the cargo imported by Captain Young.

Congress resumed the consideration of the report on General Washington's letter of the 24 of March; and, thereupon, came to the following resolution:

[Whereas] General Washington having requested directions concerning the conduct that should be observed towards commissioners, said to be coming from Great Britain to America,

Resolved, That General Washington be informed, that the Congress suppose, if commissioners are intended to be sent from Great Britain to treat of peace, that the practice usual in such cases will be observed, by making previous application for the necessary passports or safe conduct, and on such application being made, Congress will then direct the proper measures for the reception of such commissioners.

The committee appointed to bring in a resolution, whereby persons resident, or having property in America, who assist any of the enemies of these United Colonies in the capture of vessels or goods, may be made liable to make good the damages to the sufferers, brought in their report which was read:

*Ordered, To lie on the table.*


**Richard Henry Lee to Samuel Purvisance, Jr.**

[Extract] Philadelphia, May 6th 1776

Dear Sir, I received yesterday your favor of the 2d instant, and in answer to that part of it desiring to know if Mr Hancock gave a copy of your letter to any person, I must say that I do not know whether or not, but I am inclined to think he has not. This business appears to me thus - When Mr Hancock received the dispatches from Baltimore, he proceeded to read the whole in Congress, and among others, a letter containing observations on the Council of Safety of Maryland, relative to the timidity of their Councils;
which it appears he had not previously read in private, because, when he came to that part of it which mentioned its being written in confidence, he stoppt, and observed it was private, and proposed it should be so considered; but as he had read so much of it, he went on, but read no name at the bottom, & in the debate consequent upon it, 'twas supposed to be anonymous, and it was conjecture alone that fixed you as the Author. I should have certainly informed you of this, if I had then found myself at liberty to do it, and when I heard from you of your summons before the Council, it was too late for a letter to reach you before your appearance at that board. But the idea of drawing from the mouth of a person accused his own condemnation is reprobated by English jurisprudence, and is the practice only of inquisitorial or Star chamber Tyranny. I should incline to think that this persecution will be carried no further, at least I am sure the time is quickly coming when violence from without will render absolutely necessary a perfect union within. A late arrival from Port L'orient with 13 tons of powder & 30 of Salt petre brings us a Cork paper near the middle of March, by which we learn that more than 40,000 men would sail from Portsmouth & Greenock about the 1st of April for N.America – They consist of Hessians Hanoverians, Mecklenburghers, Scotch Hollanders [Lowlanders?], & Scotch Highlanders, with some British Regiments. Their destination not certain, but said to be N. York, New England; Canada & 2 expeditions more South –

1. Purviance Papers, MdHS.
2. Ibid., on May 1 Lee had written to Purviance supporting him in his difficulties with the Maryland Council of Safety: “The public of America is a generous public, and when appealed to will readily distinguish things dictated by the general good, tho irregularly executed, from such as are evil in their nature and merely the suggestions of folly and wickedness.”

PRESTON BOWDOIN TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Philada May 6th 1776

Capt [Thomas] Matthews was some time last Fall sent a prisoner by Lord Dunmore, in a Sloop from Norfolk bound to Boston, but on the passage was retaken by the Lee privateer, & carried into some part of New England, this Gentleman since his Return to Virginia told me that he had inform’d your Excellency that the Sloop in which he was retaken, had been partly the property of myself & Brother, but unjustly seiz’d by Capt [John] Collins, & that you told him if I would prove the property you would have her paid for, this I shall be able very amply to do, by some papers I expect from Virginia next Post. If your Excellency can find time from your more important Business, shall esteem it a favour if you will inform me whether it will be necessary for me to come to N.York myself or whether sending the papers will do your answer will much oblige Sir [&c.]

Preston Bowdoin

His Excellency General Washington at New York

1. Washington Papers, LC.
2. The sloop Betsy, John Atkinson, master, taken December 17, 1775, by Captain John Manley in Washington's armed schooner Lee.
3. The captain of H.M. Sloop Nautilus.
MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY

In Committee of Safety.


Upon application of Capt. [John] Rice for a sum of Money for the payment of the Men employed in sinking the Chevaux-de-Frize, By order of the Board, an order was drawn in his favour on Jno. Nixon, Esq'r, & others, the Committee of accounts, for £150, for said purpose.

Orders were this day sent to the Commanding officer of the Fleet & Artillery Company at Fort Island, to call every Boat & Soldiers to their stations, & each to prepare for immediate action, and to suffer no Officer or Man to leave their station without the Licence of this Board, or the Commanding officer.

Resolved, That Colo. Nixon & Capt. Whyte be desired immediately to go to Fort Island, and give every necessary advice to assist the Officers carrying the above orders into execution.

The Officers & Men of the Armed Boats now in Town, except Capt. [Nathaniel] Boy's, were this day directed to go immediately to their stations at Fort Island.

By order of the Board, Capt. Hazelwood was directed to send down the Fire Vessels & 2 Chains of the Fire Rafts, & to dispose of them in the most convenient situations, near Fort Island.

Pennsylvania Gazette, Wednesday, May 8, 1776

Port Penn, half past 11 o'clock, May 6, 1776.

There are now in sight of Port Penn two ships of war, one topsail schooner, and three smaller, supposed to be tenders.

P.S. We have heard above forty guns fired, but know not from which vessel.

"Extract of a Letter from an Officer in Cumberland County, West-New-Jersey, May 6, 1776."
water side. They have taken, this morning, a shallop belonging to Daniel Richard's, bound from Philadelphia to Morris's river; but the hands escaped to shore.

2. Tindall's Island.

Baltimore Committee to the Maryland Council of Safety 1

In Committee of Observation for Balt County
6 May, 1776.

Gentlemen. We Received your Letter of the 1st Inst - Mr [Hugh] Young had liberty to take the Schooner Ninety two at our last meeting -

We have the pleasure to inform you that our Boom is now laid down and so far secured, that we judge the Vessells that are sunk at Whetstone may be removed. You will therefore please to give Orders for that purpose, as soon as you think proper. We are Gentn [&c.]

p. Order

Sam' Purviance Junr Chairn
Willm Lux V. Chn
Wm Buchanan
Jn'o Sterett
Ja's Calhoun
John Boyd
B. Griffith
Willm Aisquith

George Woolsey to the Maryland Council of Safety 1


I Received your favour of the 3d Inst by Capt Fulford and Observe the Contents, and never was so much Surprised as on the Receipt, on Your Informing me that you never heard from me Since the 9th Febry which was the time I Contracted with You for the Brig Rogers, and also that it does not Appear to You that I have done anything, In the Purchase of her Cargo, it Certainly must Appear to You, that when the Committee took the Vessells here, to Sink for the Safety of this Town, that mine was detain'd as well as all Others, & I do Suppose that Charles Carrol Esqr must Know that was the Case, However Soon after the Otter was here Mr Wm Lux was going to Annapolis, & I Requested him to let You know, that my Brig was detain'd, and the Cargo Ready to put on Board her, and Requested your further Instructions, on his Return he told me you had not any further Orders to give me but if You had Any further You would send them to me hereafter on which Account I thought it was Unnecessary to Give You any more Trouble but Resolved, to Load the Vessell as Soon as Possession was given to me, Unless Orders had Come from You to the Contrary.

Last Monday they gave me Possession, and I now have Nine Hundred Barrels on board her, and I shall have her Ready for the sea this Week, and I hope in the End shall give You Every Necessary Satisfaction, tho You seem to think by what You say in Your letter, that I have not laid
out the Publick money Properly, if I had been one of those kind of men, Mr Thomas Jones of this Town, would not have given me a Letter to Any friend he had, & that time I Contracted with You he gave me a few Lines to Danl of St Thoms Jenifer Esqr your President. However I must Confess I was to Blame to trust any man, & see now I should have wrote You in Preference of sending by Mr Lux, but if he has Deceived me I cannot help it now, but shall for the future never Depend on him or any Man, on such Business. I am Gentlemen [&c.]

Geo: Woolsey


Woolsey & Salmon to the Maryland Council of Safety 1

The Honourable Council of Safety For
Maryland at Annapolis –

Gentlemen I wrote You the 6 Inst and now have the Pleasure of Inclosing You Invoice & Bill Loading for the Cargo shiped on Bd the Brig Rogers (Thomas Ridley Master) by Your Order And now send him down to take Your Instructions, I shall send You a Duplicate of the Invoice pr first opportu-nity and hope I have given You full satisfaction in this Transaction, You may be Assured the whole Cargo was Ingaged in Eight days after I Recd the money, If I had taken more time, I Could have Purchased it Lower – I would have done so had I fore seen the stopage of the Vessell, I think it will come on as good terms as any Purchased at the time I did, and I Know it is put on Board in as good order as any Can. –

There is a small Ballance of £39.0.7 which if the Acct is Right Please send by Capt Ridley, if You want me down, please write me & I will Carry the Duplicate Invoice with me, I have not Yet had time to get the Vesell Vallued but shall in a few Days, You will Oblige me Verry much if You Inform me to what Island the Vesell first goes to, as I want to give the Capt Orders for his future Government. –

1. Woolsey & Salmon Letter Book, LC.

Journal of the Virginia Convention 1

[Williamsburg] Monday the 6th of May,

Ordered, That the Committee of Safety do state and report the case of John Goodrich, jun. who hath been apprehended as a suspected person, and that he be confined to his room in the City of Williamsburg, under a proper guard; and that William Harwood, gent., surety for the appearance of the said John Goodrich, be discharged from his recognizance, on delivering the said Goodrich to the commanding-officer.

1. The Proceedings of the Convention of Delegates held at the Capitol, in the City of Williams-burg, in the Colony of Virginia, on Monday, the 6th of May, 1776 (Richmond, 1816).
Minutes of the Virginia Committee of Safety


James Foster is appointed Lieutenant of Marines in Capt. [John] Marsden’s Company.

A warrant to Lieut. James Foster for £21.15.0 for advance and recruiting expenses of his proportion of Marines and one month’s half pay of himself.


Naval and Marine Expenditures from the Ledger of the Virginia Committee of Safety

Dr. The Cruizer

April 30 To Do [Cash] p a months ½ pay to Master & Recruiting service 26.0.0
April 5 To Cash p the purchase of necessaries & Materials 30.0.0
25 To ditto 30.0.0
25 To ditto p one months ½ pay 6.0.0
April 10 To Cash upon accot for the outfit £25.0.0
23 To Do advanced Aaron Jeffrys 1st Mate for recruiting seamen and one months ½ pay advance to himself 39.10.0
April 18 To Cash paid Robt Donald for 2½ds of the purchase money £433.6.8
24 To Do advanced Robert Gayle in part pay for Carpenters 10.0.0
May 6 To Do advanced Capt Cocke p the Outfit & pay of Workmen 125.0.0
April 23 To Cash advanced Capt Westcott p recruiting seamen & a months ½ pay 76.0.0

Dr. Mr George

April 13 To Cash upon acct. & pay of Workmen in building the Galley under your care. 50.0.0

Dr. The Hero

April 23 To Cash advanced Capt Mutor p Recruiting Seamen & one month to himself & his first Mate 80.10.0
May 1 To Do p furnishing arms and materials. 100.0.0

Dr. The Manley

April 23d To Cash advanced Capt Travis p the purchase of material. 100.0.0

Dr. Captain John

April 23d To Cash advanced p recruiting your Company of Marines & one months ½ pay to yourself and Officers 83.10.0
Dr Captain Peter
April 23 To Cash advanced for recruiting the Company of Marines & 1 months ½ pay to yr Self and Lieutenant Kelly. 77.10.0

Dr Captain Alexander
April 23 To Cash advanced p recruiting your Company of Marines & one months ½ pay to yourself and Officers. 83.10.0

Dr Lieutenant James
April 23 To Cash advanced for recruiting yr Quota of Marines and one months ½ pay. 21.15.0

Dr Mr. Jacob
April 25 To Cash p one months ½ pay and upon acct p recruiting your Quota of Marines. 14.5.0

Dr Mr. Williams
April 30 To Cash advanced p one months ½ pay & recruiting Seamen. 23.0.0

Dr Captain Williams
May 1st To Cash & purchase of arms & recruiting your Marines. 60.0.0

Dr Captain Samuel
May 5 To Cash advanced p yr one months ½ pay and recruiting in the Marine Service. 29.10.0

Dr Lieut. Richard
May 5 To Cash advanced p a month ½ pay & recruiting your Marines. 14.5.0

Dr Lieutenant Henry
May 6th To Cash advanced p a months ½ pay & recruiting Marines. 18.0.0

Dr Lieutenant James
May 6th To cash advanced p a months ½ pay & recruiting Marines. 21.15.0

1. Committee of Safety Ledger, October 21, 1775–July 5, 1776, VSL.
"SALES OF CARGOE BY THE BRIGT Sam, CAPT ROBERT FORSYTH, ON ACCOT & FOR THE USE OF THE PROVINCE OF MARYLAND – MARCH 1776."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Flour</th>
<th>Bread</th>
<th>Staves</th>
<th>prices</th>
<th>M/que Curry</th>
<th>Maryd Curry</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Com. S. fine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>38.15/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierre Begorrat</td>
<td>1265</td>
<td></td>
<td>52.10</td>
<td>66412.10.–</td>
<td></td>
<td>38.15.–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>7434</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto Ditto (sold by Wt, being 9521 French)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>27 P C</td>
<td>2570.14.–</td>
<td>952</td>
<td>77369.4.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4760</td>
<td>200</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capt Robert Forsyth short delivered for wch I charged him</td>
<td>1268.</td>
<td>118.</td>
<td>91.  4760</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>92.4.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charges vizt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>75000.5.–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Port Charges of the Vessell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>205.5.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duty on the Cargoe 1 P Ct</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>553.12.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freight £4467.4.3 Md Cy eql to</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10278.13.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid Soldiers their attendance on board</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64.10.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commission 5 P Ct</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3875.7.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14977.77.–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2728.6.6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note. That this Superfine Flour was all in small Casks, and the Quality of it so indifferent that I was obliged to let 10 barrells go as Common.

R. Harrison
Errors Excepted
R. Harrison

(Copy)

St Pierre May 6th 1776.

1. Executive Papers, Box 6, Md. Arch.
COMMODORE SIR PETER PARKER TO LIEUTENANT TOBY CAULFIELD,
H.M.S. Bristol

Instructions for Lieut: Caulfield

The Pensacola Packet in which you are to Embark, with one Petty Officer & Ten Men from the Bristol, is to be under the Care & Protection of Captain [Anthony] Hunt of His Majesty's Ship Sphynx, whose orders you will punctually obey. You are to proceed in Company with the Sphynx Off Charles Town South Carolina, & you are to go into that Harbour as far as you can with Safety, & are in Concert with the Engineer (who will be sent in her by Order of General Clinton) to observe the Motions of the Rebels & gain all the Information in your power of the state of the Fortifications & particularly, whether any have been lately Erected on Sullivan's Island – Cummin’s Point or at the Light House –

When you have finished your Observations, you are to sound the Bar with the greatest Exactness in order* to Ascertain the true depth of Water. You are not to Exceed 48 Hours in the Prosecution of these Services, but if you cannot do it before, you are at the Expiration of that time to Join the Sphynx off the Bar, and return with her to this Harbour. Given under my Hand on board His Majesty’s Ship Solebay Cape Fear Harbour the 6th May 1776

1. Clinton Papers, CL.

MINUTES OF THE WEST FLORIDA GOVERNOR’S COUNCIL

His Excellency 2 Informed the Board that he had called them together in Consequence of a report brought by the Schooner Sally Thomas Pollard Master who lately Arrived from Jamaica (which report was confirmed by Several Letters and public Prints) that the Americans had Arrived at New Providence with seven Armed Vessels who seized upon His Excellency Governor Brown [Montfort Browne] and his Secretary – And after taking on board all the Cannon and Military Stores at that place they set sail with the same and their two Prisoners –

His Excellency therefore desired the opinion of the Board whether it would not be necessary to attend to the immediate Defence of this place? The Board were of opinion that it was necessary to put this place in a state of defence and that the Provincial Engineer should make a report what he judged was necessary to be done in Order to Compleat the same – The Engineer being present was asked whether this place was in a state of defence or not who gave for Answer that he did not think it was – It was then Advised that he do immediately report upon the State of it in Writing and at the same time point out What he may think is necessary to be done for its immediate defence in Case of a sudden Attack – Upon which the Engineer gave in his report in writing and is as follows together with an Estimate of the Expence thereof –

Report of Captain Elias Durnford Engineer respecting the Works re-
quisite to prevent the Forts at the Town of Pensacola in West Florida being taken by Surprize —

The Fort towards the Bay out to be secured with a Parapet at least six Feet high ten Feet thick and a Ditch with Pallisades on the Line some Cannon should be mounted to face on the Bay and to Flank the Fort. —

The Swivels should be mounted on the proper parts of the Stockade and Banquet made within for the Troops to stand and fire over which at present cannot be done — One peice of small Ordnance should be mounted on each of the Block Houses —

The Sallient Angles of each of the Block Houses ought to be Covered with a small redan with a Good Parapet and ditch capable of containing four Pieces of Cannon on which two might be mounted.

The above mentioned Works I Judge absolutely necessary for the immediate Security of the Fort at this place And the Expence will not be very considerable as will appear from the Annexed Estimate —

Pensacola 6th May 1776. Elias Durnford Capt of Engineers and Chief Engineer for West Florida —

The Governor then desired the farther Opinion of the Board Whether it was necessary to complete the several works mentioned in the said report —

The Board weree Unanimously of Opinion that all those works should be completed without delay for as the Public Works which were carrying on by the direction of His Excellency General Gage the Commander in Chief have been put a stop to by his Orders before finished the Board are therefore of opinion that His Excellency the Governor should draw on the Treasury for the Charge of those immediate necessary works agreeable to the Treasury Minutes of the 28th: November 1764, and the 15th July 1766

1. PRO, Colonial Office, 5/634, LC Photocopy.
2. Governor Peter Chester.

7 May

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Surprize, CAPTAIN ROBERT LINZEE**

May 1776  Running up the River above Quebec

Tuesday 7th  at 6 AM Weigh'd and proceeded up the River with the Martin, and Schooner sent the Prize & Prisoners down to Quebec. at 8 Saw a Brig & 2 Small Schooners in Shore fir'd a Number of Guns at them, but finding the Shot to fall Short, Sent the Arm'd Schooner to destroy them, as we proceeded up the River, saw a great Number of the Rebel Army, marching towards Montreal. Fir'd Round & Grape Shot, at them to Annoy them whenever we saw them assemble in large Parties . . . at Noon Came too with the Bt Bower in 11 fm. Veer'd to ½ a Cable off Point au Platoun. —

Mode Breezes and Cloudy, at 3 PM the Schooner returned
and inform'd us that the Brig was fitted for a fire Vessel; but the Rebels fearing She Should fall into our Hands had run her on shore, and made her so leaky that she could not be possibly got off. at 4 PM sent the Barge mann'd and Arm'd with the Generals Aide [de] camp to go on Shore to get Intelligence, at 7 the Barge return'd and inform'd us that 20 large Boats with Men had gone pass towards Montreal in great Confusion.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/336.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP Martin, CAPTAIN HENRY HARVEY

May 1776  
At Anchor off Point Plator [St. Lawrence River]

Tuesday 7  
Sail'd up the River, sent the Schooner to Quebec:  
kept firing along the Shore at several detachments of the Rebel Army, that were retreating upwards:  
At Noon Anchd in 12 fm off Point Plator:  
Fine weather: Fir'd occasionally at the Rebel party;

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/581.

MAJOR GENERAL JOHN THOMAS TO THE COMMISSIONERS IN CANADA

(Copy)  
Hd Qrs Pointe de Chambeaux 7th May 1776

Gentlemen  
Immediately on my arrival at the Camp before Quebeck, whch was on the first inst, I examined into the State of the army, & found by the returns there were 1900 men. Only one thousand fit for duty: including Officers. The rest were invalids, chiefly with the small pox. Three hundred of those effective were Soldiers, whose enlistments expired the 15th ulto., many of whom refused duty, and all were very importunate to return home. There were several posts to be supported with this small number, at such distances from each other, that not more than 300 men could be rallied to the relief of any one, should it be attacked by the whole force of the enemy, by means of rivers and other obstructions. In all our magazines there were but about one hundred & fifty pounds of powder, & six days provision; the French Inhabitants much disaffected, so that supplies of any kind were obtained with great difficulty from them.

Considering these, and many other disagreeable circumstances, I thought it expedient to call a council of war; and the Council consisting of Brigr Genl [David] Wooster and all the field Officers in camp, after mature deliberation, were unanimously of opinion, that as upon the first arrival of any reinforcement to the enemy, all communication by the River would inevitably be cut off by their armed vessels, it was absolutely necessary for the safety of the Invalids, immediately to remove them in bateaux to the Three Rivers, & to collect the artillery and other stores, in order to remove them and the army farther up the River, as soon as it could conveniently be done, for the purpose of securing some important posts, where there would be a prospect of resisting with success. This was on the 5th inst., and in the eve-
The northern colonies and maritime Canada.
ning of the same day I received certain intelligence of fifteen ships being forty leagues below Quebeck, making up the River. Early the next morning, five of them appeared in sight, and the wind and tide being favourable, they soon arrived before the city. We were employed at this time in carrying the sick, artillery &c. on board the batteaus; the enemy in landing their troops, and as the event shews, in preparing to make a sally. Our movements were retarded by the change, [the appearance of those] vessels had produced in the dispositions of the inhabitants; for they would neither furnish us with teams, nor in any way afford us assistance, but kept themselves concealed.

About one o'Clock a considerably body of the enemy attacked our sentinels & main guard; in consequence of which I instantly orderd the Troops under arms, & detachd a party to support the main guard, which was now coming off in good order. By the best judgment I could make, the enemy were one thousand Strong, formed into two divisions, in columns six deep supported with a train of six pieces of cannon. The most that we could collect at this time on the plains, to oppose them did not exceed one quarter of that number, with only one field piece.

This being our situation, by advice of the field Officers present, I gave orders for the army to march up the River to this place, where the greater part came up this day. On my arrival, I without delay called a council of war, a copy of the determinations of which I have inclosed, as I have of that held in camp before Quebeck. The result of this Council is, as you will see, to advance still farther up the River, and is founded on many reasons, some of which I will suggest. The ships of war were hastening forward with all possible dispatch, and had already got up as far as Jacques Cartier: we had no cannon to prevent their passing the falls of Richlieu; and if cannon could have been procured, we had no ball, and not more provision than would subsist the army for two or three days.

We should therefore be under the same disadvantages at Pointe de Chambeaux as before Quebeck, they could run above us with their men of war and cutters, intercept all our resources, & oblige us to decamp. I am very respectfully Gentlemen [&c.]

(Signed) Jn Thomas

Major General William Howe to Lord George Germain

[Extract]

Halifax, May 7, 1776

In your Lordship's dispatch of the 5th January Mention is made of a separate Letter, wherein I may expect the Honour of His Majesty's Commands for the Operations of the ensuing Campaign, which is not yet received. I hope my Design of removing with the Army from hence to New York, as soon as I am enabled by a Supply of Provisions, may not meet with the Kings disapprobation, although it should take place before I receive the letter in question; for every Instant we remain here must increase our Embarrassments. the fogs setting in upon the Coast may delay the Fleet upon its Passage, occasion a Separation, & thereby prevent the Army from acting in

1. Schuyler Papers, vol. 16, NYPL.
full Force upon its Arrival. The Enemy will be better prepared for our Reception, & the Reinforcements from Europe may arrive before us. From these Considerations I shall at all Events get away from hence without a Moments unnecessary delay; but I tremble when I think of our present State of Provisions, having now Meat for no more than thirteen Days in Store, with the Possibility of Supplies not arriving before the Fogs take Place, after which Time the Ships may be a Month upon the Coast without being able to get into Port. The Frost being now out of the Ground, the Works for a temporary Security to the Dockyard were begun this Day, . . .

By the Addition of Vessels taken into the Service, & of Arrivals at this Port since leaving Boston, we shall have a sufficient Quantity of Tonnage for the Removal of the Army from hence, without the Inconvenience of the Officers & Soldiers being crowded, which was experienced on our Way to this Port. The greatest Part of the Women & children will be left & subsisted at the usual Allowance of half a Ration for each Woman, & one Quarter for a child, in which a Supply of Rice, lately arrived from Georgia, will be a principal Article.

By this Opportunity I have sent to the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury an Estimate of the Forage expected from the Bay of Fundy, & if we have not a sufficient Quantity of Hay for the 17th Dragoons, that Regiment will be left to follow the Army as soon as it can be procured; It is now in Cantonments, in the Neighbourhood of Windsor for the Convenience of getting Hay.

I have also sent to their Lordships a Return of Seamen engaged in the West Indies, who are put into Transports, & are a very seasonable Assistance: It is at the same Time humbly submitted to their Lordships consideration, if it would not be an expedient Measure to send out a naval Storeship for furnishing the Transports with the several Articles of Rigging & Stores, which they greatly need at present, particularly Pitch & Tar; likewise a Victualing Ship for their Seamen, who have no other Supply than from the Army Stores.

The Stores destroyed & left by the different Departments, on the late Removal of the Army, will appear from the enclosed Returns. I must own in the Ordnance Branch they have exceeded my Expectations; but in that of Forage it was inevitable from the Want of shipping.

In Obedience to your Lordship's Commands, for a more explicit Account of the Expedition to Falmouth, which was Entrusted to Lieutenant [Henry] Mowat of the Navy, assisted by a Detachment of Marines & Artillery, I have re-examined the Officer who commanded this Detachment, & find that his Orders from General [Thomas] Gage were, to embark on board several armed Vessels the 6th October 1775, & to aid & assist Lieutt Mowat in annoying and destroying all Ships and Vessels belonging to the Rebels on the Coast, & in the Harbours to the Eastward of Boston: That they first examined the Harbour of Cape Ann, & finding an attack upon it inexpedient they proceeded to Falmouth, & laid the Armed Vessels before the Town on the Evening of their arrival, after which Lieutt Mowat sent an Officer on Shore
with a Summons to the Inhabitants to deliver up their Arms & Ammunition, acquainting them at the same Time that his Orders directed him to destroy the Town, if they did not comply with his Demand, of which they should be allowed two Hours to consider & to remove their Women & children: shortly after three Persons, deputed by the Inhabitants, came on board requesting a longer Time, & it was agreed to wait their Answer until Eight oClock next Morning, about which Hour the same Persons returned, & reported that the Inhabitants were determined to wait their Fate: Within half an Hour a Signal was made by Lieutt Mowat, the Vessels began a Cannonade, and several Carcasses were thrown into the Town, which set Fire to the Houses, & in a few Hours consumed the greatest Part of them: a Detachment was then landed who compleated the Destruction, & re-imbarked without Loss. The small Vessels in the Harbour were burnt, sunk, or brought away the 18th October, and the Armament returned to Boston the 5th Nov, without attempting any further.

Your Lordship was informed in my last that Lieut Colonel [James] Grant had returned from Georgia, where he had been sent with two Transports, & 170 Rank & File, under Convoy of the Scarborough Frigate, to procure Rice for the Army. He found the Country in open Rebellion, the Governor & many of the Kings Friends Prisoners at large, others disarmed, & all legal Authority subverted; a Vessel sunk in the narrow Part of their River, the Town of Savannah garrisoned by 500 Men, & Batteries raised on the commanding Grounds to obstruct the Passage of the Ships. Every Means were used to convince the People that his Designs were not hostile, that every thing required should be paid for, & their Trade protected; to this they were at one Time reconciled, but the Violence of the Mob soon over set his intentions: The only Measure left was to secure the Ships then in the River by Surprize, which was effected by the Detachment going up Back River in Boats with two or three small armed Vessels, thro’ an intricate Channel & little known, while the larger Armed Vessels proceeding up the ordinary Passage by Way of Feint engaged their attention, and these met with every opposition the Enemy could make from their Cannon or with small arms. The Plan succeeded; eighteen Vessels of different Sizes were rescued, & brought down the back Channel; more Ships would have been brought off had the Detachment been stronger. Such was the Rage and Disappointment of the People on this Occasion, that they set Fire to the Inverness, a large Ship, richly laden, with a View of destroying the rest – Sir James Wright & his Family, narrowly escaping the Search of a Detachment of 150 Men sent to seize him, got on board the Scarborough, and is now here, intending to sail for England by this Opportunity; This Detachment, disappointed in their principal Aim, fired upon a Serjeants Party sent ashore for Wood, which the non-commissioned Officer returned, & retired to his Boat, with the Loss of one Man killed & scalped, one wounded, and one missing: The Rebels, on the Approach of Troops in Boats, quitted the Spot. The quantity of Rice obtained by Lieut Colonel Grant is 1083 Tierces, for which Certificates were
given to the Owners, as the Price could not be ascertained under such Circumstances; Sir James Wright is the principal proprietor.

A private Trader from Waterford arrived this Morning with as much Beef & Pork as will supply the Army six Days, which, tho' a small Circumstance, may not be unpleasing for your Lordship to know in the present Situation of Things.

1. PRO, Colonial Office, 5/93, 305-14.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM AN OFFICER ON BOAT THE MAN OF WAR IN HALIFAX HARBOUR, MAY 7." 1

My last was from Nantasket Road on our leaving Boston; our voyage hither was the most disagreeable I have ever had, as you may well suppose, when I tell you that we were a month from leaving the Road to our arrival in this harbour, which is one of the finest perhaps in the whole world. The wind was for the most part against us, but the fogs that prevailed on this coast were our greatest hindrance. Sometimes we were just off the Harbour's mouth, when the fogs came on, then immediately about ship and stand to sea, perhaps not able to see the ship's length, so that we were obliged to ring the bell and keep a loud noise, to prevent any of the fleet falling foul of us; at length we got into the Harbour, all except about four sail, who have come in since, and considering every thing, I think it is a miracle we have heard of no loss.

A great many of the troops were immediately disembarked, who have begun to repair and fortify the works, and put them in the best posture. I have not yet been on shore, on account of a hurt I received in my leg, when one of the fogs came on, by running foul of one of the guns, for it was so dark, though the middle of the day, that I could hardly see my hand before me. They tell me that the fogs here last two thirds of the year. We are tolerably well off, having had fresh beef sent on board us since we arrived, though they tell me it is very scarce to what it used to be, as it has been sold for three half pence a pound. I do not hear whether we are to stay here long, or proceed soon to any other place, the General being very close in all his affairs. The people here are glad we are come, and I assure you we are glad as they, having been obliged to keep a good look-out, and row guard every night in Boston Harbour.

1. Morning Chronicle and London Advertiser, June 12, 1776.

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT 1

[Watertown] Tuesday May 7th 1776.

Resolved that Colo [Azor] Orne Mr Webster & Major Moody or the Major part of them be a Committee forthwith to Apply to Mr Jacob Boardman and others who have lately Imported Powder into Newbury Port for the Purchasing the said Powder on Accot, of this Colony and if the said Boardman and Company shall refuse to sell said Powder agreeable to the Encouragement given them by this Court for the Importation there of (as is re-
ported) that the Committee aforesaid purchase the same on the best terms it Can be Obtained not Exceeding Six Shillings p pound


**JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL**

[Watertown] Tuesday, May 7th 1776.

A Bill intitled an Act for fixing out Armed Vessels to defend the Sea coast of America, having passed the House of Representatives to be Enacted.

In Council Read a second time and passed a Concurrence to be Enacted.


**CONTINENTAL BOND FOR THE MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER Schooner Lady Washington**


May 7 Commander: Joseph Cunningham,

Bonders: Joseph Cunningham, Ebenezer Dorr, and Joseph Gardner, all of Boston.

Owner: John G. Frazier, of the Parish of St. Johns, County of King William, Virginia.


**GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO STEPHEN HOPKINS**

[Extract] Providence May 7th 1776

The Cerberus and an armed Brig. have both watered at Block Island lately, and receive all the Supplies from thence the Island can afford. One of the Inhabitants hath lately purchased at Groton a Hogshead of Jamaica Rum for which he paid in Silver and which was undoubtedly for the Ship's Use. It is true that there is but a small Stock upon the Island not more then 3 or 400 Sheep with some working Cattle and Milch Cows but these may be of great Importance to the Enemy. Besides which the Island will afford every Species of Vegetables necessary for the Health of the Seamen; and the Captain of the Cerberus hath already given Orders to sew large Quantities and promised high Prices for them as an Encouragement. The Enemy also procure all the Intelligence they want by Means of the Inhabitants. The Assembly have ordered that they shall have no Communication with any Part of the Colony but Newport under the Inspection of a Committee; that if they are detected in carrying more Necessaries upon the Island than are allowed by the Committee they shall suffer the Punishment inflicted upon those who supply the Enemy; and that every Inhabitant found in any other Part of the Colony shall be immediately imprisoned. The General Assembly thought they could go no further as the removing near 600 Souls from their whole Property would be deemed a very great Hardship without providing for their Support which in the exhausted State of the Colony would prove a Burthen too great to be
Perhaps this Affair had better be immediately taken into Consideration by Congress.

The screening of Vessels belonging to Ireland and the British West Indies from Capture is a very great Discouragement to fitting out Vessels of War, as it is supposed British Property will be cloked under false Bills of Sales. One Privateer is fitting from this Port, and another from Swansey.

2. H.M. Brig Diligent.

ORDER TO LIEUTENANT JOHN PAUL JONES TO ATTEND COURT MARTIAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN HAZARD

Sir

Providence May 7th 1776

You are desired to attend at a Court Martial to be held onboard the Ship Alfred tomorrow Morning at 10 OClock for the Tryal of John Hazard Esqr for Misconduct

By Order of the Commander in Chief

Sam'L Lyon Secy

1. John Paul Jones Papers, LC.

MAJOR GENERAL PHILIP SCHUYLER TO COMMODORE JACOBUS WYNKOOP

Sir

Fort-George May 7th 1776

You are immediately to repair to Tyonderoga and take the Command of all the Vessels on Lake Champlain, which you will, with the greatest expedition, put in the best Condition possible, for immediate Service.

Ph: Schuyler

1. Schuyler Papers, vol. 2, Letters & Orders, 18 April, 1776-29 June, 1777, NYPL.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[Philadelphia] Tuesday, May 7, 1776

A letter of the 14th April from John G.Frazer, with lists of the vessels, cannon, and ordnance stores left by the enemy at Boston. . .read:

A petition from John Bayard, P.Moore, and John Patton, was presented to Congress and read: Whereupon,

Resolved, That the Secret Committee be directed to sell to the petitioners 600 lb. of powder, for the use of the privateer they are fitting out.

The Congress took into consideration the memorial from the committee of safety of Pensylvania; Whereupon,

Resolved, That twenty of the heaviest cannon, taken by Commodore Hopkins, at New Providence, and brought from thence to New London, and since carried to Newport, be brought to the city of Philadelphia, and delivered to the committee of safety of Pensylvania, for the defence and protection of said city; to remain there during the pleasure of Congress.

Resolved, That such of the iron cannon, as were brought from Ticonderoga to Boston, and have not been removed by General Washington, be lent
for the defence of the town and harbour of Boston, to remain there during the pleasure of Congress.


JOHN HANCOCK TO COMMODORE ESEK HOPKINS

Sir [Philadelphia, May 7]

The Congress having by the foregoing resolve agreed to lend twenty of the heaviest cannon taken at [New] Providence & carried to Rhode Island, to the Committee of safety of Pensylvania for the defence of this City I have to desire you will immediately deliver the same to the person or persons whom the sd Committee sent to receive & bring them hither. I am [&c.]

John Hancock Presid.

To Commodore Es Hopkins or in his Absence To Daniel Tillinghast Esqr

1. Harbeck Collection, HUL.
2. Hancock quoted in full the resolution of May 7, above.

Boston Gazette, Monday, May 20, 1776

Philadelphia, May 7.

On the 5th arrived here Capt. [John] Young, belonging to New York, having on board his sloop 13 tons powder, 24 (I think) tons of salt petre, and 60 arms, all safe in Egg Harbour. He has brought with him an Irish paper of the second of March, by which we now know who the Commissioners are, and their number, viz. The Hessians, Brunswickers, Waldecker, Hanoverians, English, Scotch and Irish troops, to the tune of 45,000.

WILLIAM WHIPLE TO JOHN LANGDON

[Extract] Philadelphia 7th May 1776

Yours of the 22 ulto is now before me, the greatest part of which is answered in my last. I dont much admire the nomination of the first Lieutenant 2 — I think him too unsteady to be depended on. I shall expect a list from you by next post agreeable to my request which I suppose you must have receivd some time ago. I now enclose you the Resolves of Congress respecting Privateers, captures &c. — they did not come out till to day: you'll find the pay of the officers in the Navy — but in that there will be considerable alterations — the petty officers will I believe be considerably lowered and I shall do my endeavors to raise the Captain — that is, for the new frigates; there is a Committee chosen by the Marine Committee for that purpose. If you should engage any petty or warrant officer, it will be best not to mention their pay till you hear farther. You will have the appointment of all except the Capt Lieuts Master, Surgeon Capt & Lt of Marines; these must be recommended to Congress: no doubt you must have English colors for the ship — Your ship is a forward of those building here.
The *Lexington* returned yesterday, from a cruise having sprung her foremast; a week ago she fell in with a fleet of 17 sail, was chased by two frigates from the fleet; it's supposed they were bound for Virginia or Carolina but it's altogether uncertain—they may be the fleet from the West Indies bound to Boston.

1. William Whipple Papers, Force Transcripts, I, 117, LC.
2. For the frigate building at Portsmouth. The first lieutenant subsequently commissioned was Peter Shores of Portsmouth. It is uncertain whether he was the officer about whom Whipple was dubious.

*Connecticut Courant, Monday, May 20, 1776*

Philadelphia, May 7.

On Sunday in his brig came up Capt. [John] Barry—On the Sunday before, lat. 34, long. 70, he fell in with a fleet of 17 sail, convoyed by a man of war, who gave him chase for eight hours, without sensibly gaining or loosing: On loosing another sail, Capt. Barry had the advantage, when the man of war quitted the chase and joined his convoy. Barry then followed, with design to pick up some of the fleet, but discovering that his foremast was sprung, he was obliged to alter his course, and after cruising two days off the Capes of Virginia, returned to get a new mast. From the course of the fleet he imagined they were bound from the West-Indies for Virginia, but afterwards was doubtful whether they had not proceeded to the north eastward.¹

Yesterday we were alarmed with an account, that the men of war and their tenders were coming up the Bay, and the signal guns were fired. Soon after an account arrived from our vessels at the Chevaux de Frize, that a large ship appeared in sight, and all hands were preparing for an engagement. The same day it was said the enemy had got up to Newcastle, and burnt or destroyed it; however, an express last night informs us, that the ships were at Reedy Island point, where it was supposed they were going to get water, steal stock, and do as much mischief as possible.

1. Barry's encounter seems to have been with Sir Peter Parker's fleet, bound for North Carolina, and his pursuer was H.M.S. Solebay.

**Richard Bache to Benjamin Franklin** ¹

Dear & Hone Sir

Philad. 7th May 1776

I am favored by yours of the 18th Ulto from Lake George; this I hope will find you well at Montreal—Yesterday the Alarm guns were fired, which put the Town into some Consternation for a short time; the Alarm was on Account of three Men of War which were at the Capes, coming up the Bay, we now suppose for Water; should they attempt to come up the River—we are ready to receive them—The Roebuck, which by my last Informed was ashore in the Bay got off again with sustaining any Damage; Capt Barry is return'd from his Cruize, having sprung his foremast.—You will see by the Papers What a formidable Armament we are daily to expect—45,000, Commissions at least, of different Nations that is to say Hessians, Hannoverians
MAY 1776

&c &c Commanded by Lord [Richard] How[e], it is said – We are well & send our joint Love & Duty I am Dear sir [&c.]

Rich Bache

[Memorandum entered on verso by Franklin] Our Accts with Congress – What News from Johnson Hill

1. Franklin Papers, IV, 86, APS.
2. The baronial home of the late William Johnson, Superintendent for Indian Affairs in the Northern Department.

Pennsylvania Evening Post, Tuesday, May 7, 1776

Philadelphia, May 7.

Yesterday morning an express arrived from the capes, informing the Committee of Safety that the men of war were coming up the river, and between ten and eleven the alarm guns were fired; and at ten o'clock last night another express came from Reedy-Island, which said that at half after eleven o'clock two men of war with several tenders and prizes were in sight, but no farther advices were received by the Committee when this paper went to press, at half past four o'clock this afternoon.

Advertisement for Deserters from the Pennsylvania Gondola

Bull Dog

Deserted from the Bulldog armed boat, Alexander Henderson, Esq; commander, two men, viz. Lawrence Mahon, about five feet seven inches high, very slender built, short black curly hair, about twenty-six or twenty-seven years of age. He commonly used shalloping, and working along shore, was born in Philadelphia.

Cuff Warner, a Negro, he is lame on one side, commonly wears a white coat, and can play on the fife. Whoever takes up and secures them, and brings them to the said boat, or secures them till I am acquainted therewith, shall have FOUR DOLLARS reward for each.

Alexander Henderson

1. Pennsylvania Evening Post, May 7, 1776.

Minutes of the Pennsylvania Committee of Safety

In Committee of Safety.

Philad'a, 7th May, 1776.

An Express having arrived last night from Port Penn, informing that two Ships of War, a Top Sail Schooner & three smaller Vessels, supposed to be tenders, were in sight of Port Penn, half past 11 O'clock on Monday last; The Board, In consequence thereof, gave orders to Capt. [Thomas] Reed to order down the thirteen armed Boats under the command of the Senior Officer, with directions to proceed down the River, when they must concert the best method to attack, take, sink, destroy, or drive off the said Vessels if possible, but to be careful in exposing any of the Boats to Capture or destruction, and to send down the Fire Sloop Commanded by Capt. [Wil-
At a special meeting of the Committee of Safety, ¼ after 5 o’clock, P.M., 7th May, 1776.

Resolved, That four Members of this Committee be appointed to repair immediately to Fort Island, or on Board the Province Ship, with full and ample power to enforce such orders as have already been Issued, or may Issue from this Board, to the Commanding officer of the Naval armament of this Province.

Resolved, That said Members be authorized, and they are hereby authorized and empowered to suspend any Officer or Officers of said armament that shall refuse obedience to the orders of said Commanding Officer; That if any suspension shall take place in consequence of this Resolve, the said Committee be empowered to appoint the next in command, or some proper officer, to perform the Dutys of those that are suspended.

Resolved, That the said Committee, in Conjunction with the Commanding Officer, be fully authorized to Issue such further orders to the Fleet as they may think necessary, in Consequence of any further information they may receive respecting the motions of the Enemy.

Resolved, That Colo. [John] Cadwalader, Mr. [Alexander] Wil[co]cks, Mr. [James] Mease, & Capt. [Robert] Whyte, be appointed the Committee to perform the above services, and they, or any three of them, are hereby appointed and authorized to act as aforesaid.

Resolved, That the Committee appointed this day to go to Fort Island, be authorized to direct two Row Boats to be constantly kept plying between Fort Island and the Pest House Wharf, in order to give speedy Intelligence of any thing material that may happen.

That Mr. Owen Biddle be authorized to engage two Men with Horses to Ride express between this City and Province Island; that one to be station’d at the Island, and the other in this City, during the present alarm.

Resolved, That Mr. O. Biddle & Mr. [David] Rittenhouse be requested to examine into the quantity & quality of shot now in store, and make report of the same to this Board.
That they contract with proper persons to supply this Board, for the use of the Province, with any quantity that they may think necessary to provide.


**CAPTAIN THOMAS READ TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY**

Gentlemen:  

Ship *Montgomery*, May 7th, 1776.

I received yours at half past Twelve, and Immediately sent to the Commanders of the Boats to Repair on Board, which they did; I then Read the orders Received from you. They Requested a Number of Men, they being Short. Capt. Davidson [Samuel Davison] furnished Seventy-four. Capt. [William] Brown with the Chief of his Marines are gone. Capt. [William] Gamble is furnished with a Six Oar Boat, four Men with Mr. [Joseph] Greenway, third Lieutenant, who most Voluntarily offered their Services, and would have gone to a man Could I have Spar'd them, they this Night Rendezvouse under Hog Island, to receive Capt. Dougharty's [Henry Dougherty] orders, whom I gave a Copy of yours to me and his Signals, we have furnished them with Small Arms and Cartouch Boxes fill'd; you mention Inclosing an order to Capt. [Lambert] Wickes, to supply what may be deficient, that Order was not Inclosed, Capt. Wickes Came on board soon after, I read that part to him, he said he received no orders and could not let any of his Men go without it, tho' wish'd at the same time to do it, and would Immediately on Receipt of the orders. Thinking it Necessary to have a Surgeon to attend the Boats, I ordered my Doctor to apply to the person attending the Hospital, to furnish him with Medicine Chests that Doctor Duffield had with him, which he brought on Board, but have no keys for them, Could wish you would send them by the Victualing Boat. Several of the Boats are very short of men, Capt. Davidson has Left 36, we have 54, all included, making it late to get them all despatch'd, have sent you this short Sketch of the Manner they have been Supply'd, Capt. Dougharty will attend Strictly to the disposition of the fire Sloop, and think Capt. Gamble has been exceedingly cool and deliberate on it, and appears to go with hopes of Success, which I sincerely wish him.

Since writing the above, the province Sloop came down about 10 O'clock, went on Board, where was Colonel John Cadwallader, Alexander Willcox, Esqr., James Mease, Esqr., and Capt. [Robert] White. Received their orders, then went on Board. Capt. Wickes, with a Letter for his Men, which he comply'd with, from thence on board the Gallies to acquaint Capt. Dougharty of the Situation of the Ships of war; this morning they were to proceed as soon as possible, they could see their way at Six O'clock this Morning; sent on Board Capt. Wickes, the two Pilot Boats, and the two fire Boats; on Board of which he has put 10 Seamen, 1st Lieutenant, 24 Marines, and the Capt. with Two Searjeants, equip'd with Small arms, all in great Spirits; our Doctor, Mr. Machenery, is gone on Board George Verts Shallop to attend the Fleet, with one of the Medicine Chests from the Pest house;
the Province Sloop went down early this morning with the Gentlemen on Board; we are now going to Assist Capt. Wickes thro' the Cheavax-de-frizes with all the hands we have left on board us and the Battery. I am, Gentlemen [&c.]

Thos. Read.

Directed, To Andrew Caldwell, Esqr., Commodore of the Province Fleet, and the Gentlemen of the Committee of Safety, Philadelphia.


JOHN MCKINLY TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY

Wilmington, 2 O’Clock, P.M.

Gentlemen:

Mr. Bridges’ Brig is just got into our Creek, escorted by the Wasp. The Twenty Gun Ship at the Creek’s Mouth has fired a Gun, but the Vessels are out of reach. We are preparing to defend them. The Rockbuck [Roe-buck] at New Castle & several Tenders. Yours in haste,

Jno. McKinly.

Directed, To Council of Safety, Philadelphia. P. Express.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

May 1776 At a Single Anchor in Hoar Kill Road.

Saturday 4th Little wind and cloudy weather, at 5 in the morning saw a Brig standing up the Bay made the Liverpool’s Signal to chase, at 11 the Fowey Sail’d with her prize and ours for Virginia, having given Captain [George] Montagu orders for that purpose.

Moderate and hazy weather, with calm’s at times; at 3 weighed and made Sail, at 4 it falling calm anchored in 8 fms ¼ of a mile from the Beach, the Lighthouse SbEt at 10 Anchored here the Betsey Brig from Norfolk which was sent me by his Excellency the Earl of Dunmore agreeable to my request: at 11 in the morning made the Liverpool’s Signal, and weighed and made Sail with her and Tenders up the River to procure fresh water.

Moderate and hazy weather, at 6 in the afternoon crossing over the upper Middle in 19 feet, at 8 Anchored in 6½ fathoms water a little below Bombay Hook, as did the Liverpool and Tenders by Signal:

Sunday 5th at 9 in the Morning weigh’d and made Sail up the River: at Noon Anchored in 5 fms The first and middle parts moderate and fair, middle very foggy weather at 4 weighed and made Sail as before and at 8 Anchd in ¼ less 5 fms off of Morris Listins;
Tuesday 7th at 7 AM weighed and made up the River; Gave Chase to an armed Schooner, and Several other Craft turning abreast of Newcastle. Fresh gales and cloudy weather with Rain, at 1 in the afternoon fired at a Schooner, which run aground going into Weilmington Creek; at 3 Anchored off Weilmington Creek in 1/4 less 5 fms the Liverpool and Betsey Brig in Company, and the Tenders, sent the Boats man'd and Armed to endeavour to get the Schooner off, employed getting up all the empty Casks & clearing the Hold for Stowing it again, having lost Room, by Stowing the Ground Tier on the Shingle Ballast:

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/796.
2. Continental schooner Wasp.

NARRATIVE OF CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

[Roebuck, Delaware River, Tuesday, May 7, 1776]

We arrived off of Wilmington the 7th where we drove a Vessel ashore, and not being able to get her off proceeded to unload her of her Cargoe which was Bread & Flour...

1. Hamond, No. 4, UVL.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Liverpool, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

May 1776 Ditto [Delaware Bay]
Sunday 5 6 AM the Roebuck made the Signal to weigh weighed and came to sail at ½ past anched with the best Bower, bearing as before at 10 the Roebuck weigh'd and came to sail—at noon Light house So 3 or 4 Leagues in Co the Roebuck and Tenders running up the Delaware—clear Wr mide calm latter Light airs in Co Roebuck & Tenders at 4 reed a new Tiller Rope the old worn and brock. Brot too in 7 frn water veerd to ½ a cable found the course up from NW to NWbW.

Monday 6 the Roebuck weigh'd and we likewise, turning up Delaware River—First part modr and clear mide Do Wr latter fresh gales came too abreast of morris Listings. Turn'd down to the Roebuck at 4 bore away as pr signl sent the Cutter man'd and Arm'd to bring off a Sloop which being impracticable they set her on fire—brot too with the best Bower in 3 fm

Tuesday 7 At 6 AM the Roebuck made the signal to wgh weigh'd and made sail in Co with the Roebuck & Tenders—Turning up the River Delaware in Co with the above mentioned. First part fresh gales and hazey at 4 PM the Roebuck made the Signal to anchor Do Anch'd in 6 fm and veer'd to half a Cable
Colonel John Haslet to Caesar Rodney

[Extract] [Cantwells Bridge, Del., May 7th 1776]

Two Hours after my arrival at Dover Yesterday, I received an Express from Col. Cantwell, with Information, that three Men of War were in sight of Port Penn, that they expected an Immediate Attack, praying Immediate Assistance – Another brought Intelligence, that the Roe Buck was fixt on one of the Thorowfare Shoals; to Ascertain this Capt. [Thomas] Rodney with Lt. [John] Learmonth set out in the night to reconnoitre with Certainty, & meet such troops as we cou’d Arm at the Cross Roads – the Lt. did meet us, the Roebuck had gone off – Capt [Jonathan] Caldwell marched with one hundred & thirty men well armed, paraded at 4 O’Clock in the morning at Cantwells Bridge found Capt. Rodney, the Men of War are gone up to Newcastle, or rather to the Chevaux-de-frise. I shall return with the Captain, & Order Capt Caldwell to continue his March, Col: [Gunning] Bedford to take command of the Detachment – . . .

Henry Fisher to the Pennsylvania Committee of Safety

Gentlemen; Lewistown May the 7 1776 –

When I wrote you Last by Express I was under a great surprize for by the ships first Acctions I Judge’d they where a going out to sea on a Cruise the wind being to the Eastward they stood up the bay as I apprehended to Weather the Cape till they had got at Least three Leagus up the Bay, and then they Bore away up a Channel Course therefore the wind being fresh and they haveing the start I thought it would be Needless to send of[f] my whale boat as she would have had thirty miles to Row – and that upon a Lee shore, Mr Sam Edwards told me that he had give his Men in his Boat or[ders] if they saw the Pyrates Makeing up the Bay to Proceed up and Give the Alarm Even if they didnot see a boat Coming from below. – Likewise I wrote to Mr [Matthew] Delany at Cantwells Bridge to forward letter to Port Pen to the Alarm Post to Give the Signal, therefore I am in hopes that you got the Earliuest Accout of there Approaching up your River – We have no Vessel at this time in sight in our bay. – You may be Assur’d that I shall give the Earliest accounts to you If any more of the Pyrates Appears – I am [&c.]

Henry Fisher

Excuse hast as Mr Sitgravs wates for this.

May 1776

[Off the coast of Delaware]

Sunday 5. at 9 AM shoaled our Waiies and Tacked, soundings from 7 to 12 1/2 fathoms.

Light Winds and fair the Vessels in Company at 7 PM Tacked, saw a Sloop to Windward and gave chace at 1/2 past hoisted the Cutter out and sent her on board, found her to be the General Gage Armed sloop from Cape Fear to Halifax, at 1/2 past in 2d & 3d reef of Fore & Main & 2d of Mizentop sail

Monday 6. at 4 AM gave chace to a sloop and 1/2 past brought her to, and sent the Cutter on board her, she proved from Saltatuda to New York, with salt, left a petty Officer and five Men on board her at 6 wore ship and made sail, at Noon Tacked ship. Moderate & Clear out 2d and 3d reef of Topsails, at 8 PM Tacked ship at 12 Tacked

Tuesday 7. at 10 AM out all reefs the Vessells in Company.

John Pringle

[Baltimore] 7 May

We Recd yours of the 4th & shall Answer it more fully Next Post, the Present is merely to Cover the following Bills.

Amounting to £223.2.6 Curry to Your Debt which we hope will satisfy You that we do all we can for You in that way & we make Now doubt but You will send us Sugar Pack &c & Let us have the 10 Chists of Tea a 5/. You will have time to Give Capt Ridley further Orders he will be Loaded this week but not sail.

1. Woolsey & Salmon Letter Book, LC.

MARYLAND COUNCIL OF SAFETY TO THE BALTIMORE COMMITTEE

No. 147

Gentn The Quantum of Salvage on Mr [Jonathan] Hudson’s Ship depends in Congress on the Length of Time she was in Possession of the Tenders in Patapsco River and we request, as it will occasion a great deal of Trouble and Expence to bring Witnesses for the Purpose before our Board, that you will immediately take and transmit to us the affidavits of such Persons, as are best acquainted with the Time of the Capture and Re-capture, that we may communicate them to our Deputies.

[Annapolis] 7th May 1776.

"Extract of a letter from St. Eustatia, dated May 7, 1776."

I take the liberty of acquainting you with the arrival of a ship from —, with 50 tons of powder, and a parcel of fire arms; this vessel will be followed by two others, with the same articles, besides this, near twenty sail is expected from Amsterdam, all of which will bring more or less, so that if it is yet wanted in America, you will not be at a loss where it may be had in plenty.


**Vice Admiral James Young to Captain John Colpoys, H.M.S. Seaford**

(A Copy)

You are hereby required and directed forthwith to proceed with His Majesty's Ship Seaford under your Command to Old Road St Christopher's there to Complete her Water and Transmit a Letter delivered you therewith to the Honble Craister Greathead Esqr Commander in Chief for the time being of His Majesty's Leeward Caribbee Islands: you are then to proceed to the Islands St Eustatia and St Bartholomew; and make diligent enquiry if two Vessels (Brigs, Sloops, or Schooners) can be purchased that are fit to be employed as Armed Vessels; and for your farther Guidance herein, you are to take notice said Vessels must be in good Condition, fast Sailors, well found with Stores and Capable of carrying Ten, Eight, or Six four pound Carriage Guns each: You are to take on board the Seaford from the Kings Yard here Mr Charles Vewers the Master Shipwright's assistant, and cause Him and the Carpenter of your Ship Strictly and Carefully to Examine such Vessels as may be offered for Sale and appear likely to Answer the aforesaid purposes, and direct them to report to you under their Hands the Condition of the Hulls, Masts, Rigging, Sails and different Stores belonging thereto; and to appraise and set a just and equitable Value on the whole to the best of their judgements: you are afterwards to treat for the purchase of two of the Vessels that have been reported fit for the proposed Service, and endeavour to prevail with the Owners to send such Vessels up to English Harbour to be further examined and Appraised. to enable them to do so you are to give such assistance as you may think necessary and if then finally approved, the Owners will there receive payment, in Bills of Exchange on the Commission of His Majesty's Navy; You are to use all possible expedition to execute this Service; and then return and join me in English Harbour Antigua; for which this shall be your Order.

Given under my Hand at English Harbour Antigua, the 7th May 1776.

Jam*s Young.

By Command of the Admiral Geo: Lawford.

1. PRO, Admiralty 1/309.
8 May

CAPTAIN CHARLES DOUGLAS, R.N., TO PHILIP Stephens ¹

[Extract]

Copy

Isis before Quebec May 8th 1776

Sir Having taken our departure from Portland, on the 11th of March, on the 11th of April we made the Island of St Peters, on the 12th at three in the Morning found ourselves near the Ice, and brought too, the wind blowing fresh at S.E., the weather hazey, and Cape Ray bearing by reckoning N W, distant 6. or 8. Leagues: at break of day, we steer’d on Sundry points of the Compass, between Wt & N N E., (the gale increasing but saw no probability of any passage by such winding Courses, into the Gulph of St Lawrence. We then with a velocity of about 5 knots tried what effect, the running down a large peice of Ice, of about 10 or 12 feet thickness, would have upon the Ship, and she ran it to peices. Encouraged by this experiment, we thought it an enterprize, worthy of an English ship of the line, in our King and Country’s sacred cause, and an effort due to the gallant defenders of Quebec, to make the attempt of pressing her by force of Sail, thro’ the thick, broad and closely connected fields of Ice (as formidable as the gulph of St Lawrance ever exhibited) to which we saw no bounds towards the Western part of our horizon, and we shaped our Course accordingly. Before night when blowing a Snow Storm we brought too or rather Stopped we had penetrated about 8 Leagues into it describing our Path, all the way, with bits of the sheathing of the Ships bottom: and sometimes peices of the Cutwater, but none of the Oak Plank: And it was pleasant enough at times, when we stuck fast, to see Lord Petersham, exercising his Troops, on the Crusted surface of that fluid, thro’ which the Ship, so recently had sailed. After 9 days of unspeakable Toil for 50. or 60. Leagues, & having put in Practise various expedients, too manifold to particularize, some of more, some of less efficacy in Order to fortify the Ships bows, against the continual friction, or strokes of the Ice, and to break or remove it, from before her. On the 21st of April we got clear of it, made the Island of Anticosti and that evening entered the River St Lawrance, in a Snow Storm at N E: on the 30th we anchored in another near the Pilgrims, and, on its clearing up, observed successive Smoaks made from Cape to Cape towards Quebec. On the 3rd of May after various obstacles, from Fogs, Calms, or Contrary Winds: we anchored near the Isle of Coudre. There, (bringing a fair Wind with them) first the Surprize, and then the Martin join’d us having also struggled hard with the Ice of [the] Gulph: And here, we secured all the French Pilots, for his Majesty’s Service, the Rebels intending to have them seized, and sent to their head Quarters. On the 5th the Surprize being a remarkable good sailor, and every hour becoming more & more precious: I directed Captain [Robert] Linzee, to make the best of his Way to give notice of approaching relief to the invested City: On the 6th at 6 in the morning the reciprocal signals, were made in our hearing, And we
all three, as fast as we could get in: the Surprize first, anchored in the Bason of Quebec: right between the Rebel battery on Point Levi; and the lower Town, having by a particular blessing of providence on our endeavours, but a few Men (tho' crowded Ships) who could not come to Quarters, Aw'd by our run out cannon theirs, tho on an eminence observed a profound Silence: and the Rebel Troops, who served them seemed to gaze with astonishment, at our Landing our several detachments, At one oClock, his Excellency General Carleton, wisely availing himself of the very different impressions our arrival had made on the Minds of the Rebels, and of his valorous Garrison, marched out at the head of about 800 Men, and Swept, or rather frightened away the panic struck Multitude: consisting of about 3000 Men at least, (now for the first time exposed to their very Buckles) from the celebrated height of Abraham where instead of teasing, they were just beginning to break ground in good earnest before the Capital of Canada: so soon as the tide of ebb eased, which exactly coincided with the dispersion of the Rebel crowd, I detached the Captains Linzee & Harvey of the Surprize & Martin, and a province arm'd Vessel, with orders to annoy their retreat, to take or destroy their Craft on the Water, & intercept any Stores or cannon expected from Montreal. In sailing up we saw their fire hinder the fugitives, who had occupied their Posts along the right of the St Lawrance & on the Isle of Orleans, from joining the others in their Flight towards Montreal, a flight perhaps the most precipitate ever heard of: for they left not only their undis-charged Cannon, ammunition, scaling ladders, intrenching tools, and provi-sions: but even many of them their Muskets: & every other sort of encumberance. Their Artillery of Point Levi, two of them brass, taken at St Johns, are now in possession of the Isis, with all their ammunition Stores and Provisions from that Post, and some english, Scotch, Irish, & American Rebels (who there surrendered to us) accuse their two Generals, (one of them late by profession an Apothecary, who joind them on the 3rd with a reinforcement) of having, on some pretence or other slipt away on horse-back: soon after the Ships appeared: as did the Col Commanding their 270 Men at point Levi, leaving them his Major, and other Officers to shift for themselves: who, tis true, soon followed his example, I am happy in Send-ing the news of this great event, to their Lordships by Captn [John] Hamilton, whose behaviour in his Country's cause, during the whole Course of the Blockade, or seige of Quebec, as Colonel of the brave, patriotic, naval Battalion, deserves the highest applause, and in having appointed Captn [Thomas] Mackenzie of the Hunter Sloop, to succeed him in the Command of the Lizard frigate, in consideration of his gallant Services as Major there-of.

Be pleased to communicate the foregoing to my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty: And I hope their Lordships will deign therewith to accept of my heart-felt congratulation, on the returning prosperity, of the loyal Cause, & the utter ruin of the rebellious one in Canada, (the existance whereof wholly depended on the taking of Quebec.) And in flying thro' the
upper Country, the Rebels: it is presumed, may possibly dearly pay for their lies, and paper dollars, imposed on the Canadains. I am Sir [&c.]

Chas Douglas.

P.S. This moment a fine arm’d schooner taken by the Surprize, and Martin, carrying four six pounders, and six three pounders, is come down the River; thirty seven Rebels escaped from her into the Woods and two were taken; they have scuttled and sunk his Majesty’s armed vessel the Gaspee, which fell into their hands last Winter, but we hope soon to weigh her. The above frigate & Sloop, with the province armed Tender, keep their Station near the Rapids.

I inclose a list of the officers of the late naval Battalion to the end, that His Majesty & their Country may know the names of those Gallant Men, whose unshaken Patriotism, and perseverance thro the fatigues of a Winters Blockade, would have done honor to ancient Greece, or Rome in their more virtuous days....

1. PRO, Colonial Office, 5/124, 76b.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SURPRIZE, CAPTAIN ROBERT LINZEE

May 1776

Wednesday 8th Running up the River above Quebec

at 6 AM. Weigh’d and run further up the River & Came too again with the Best Bower in 15 fms. Veer’d to ½ Cable opposite Portneuf, at 10 Observing the Rebles forming themselves in large Bodys in different places, mann’d and Arm’d all the Boats and made a feint landing to entice the Rebles down, within the Reach of our Cannon, which we found to have a good Effect fir’d a Number of Guns as the[y] form’d themselves to attack our People, at 11 the Boats return’d. –

First part Mode & Cloudy. Middle and latter light Airs and foggy with drizzling Rain at 1 PM. Fir’d a Number of Shot to annoy the Rebels in their March, finding by a Letter to the Lieutt of the Schooner lately taken, that the Rebels intended to board us, prepar’d every thing for their Reception, and got Puncheons of Water upon the Gang Ways for a Barracade, Carried the Kedge Anchor and Hawsers out to the So ward ready to warp the Ship got a Spring on the Cable, and planted Centinels, all round the Ship.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/336.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP MARTIN, CAPTAIN HENRY HARVEY

May 1776

Wednesday 8 At Anchor off Point Plator [St. Lawrence River]

:7 AM. ran a little higher up and Anchd off Port Neuf: saw the Rebel Encampment at Point Chambaud 6 Miles above us:
MAY 1776

Little winds & Variable with Rain: PM drop't a little lower down off Point Plator: fixed boarding Nettings, and kept the Watch under Arms all Night: –

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/581.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN GEORGE TALBOT

May 1776

[St. Lawrence River]

Sunday 5th  at 7 Weighd and Came too sail Tkd Occasionaly Triton in Company

Modt and Clear Wear  at 5 PM came too with the small Bower in 13 fm veerd to 3/4d of a Cable  Isld Bic ENE

4 Leagues  Apple Isld WNW 4 Leags  at 12 PM. weighd and came too sail

Monday 6th  at 2 AM Pass’d by the Triton and 5 sail of Transports at Anchor off Apple Island  at 3 Abreast of Nare Island.

Light Breeses and fair Weather  at 1 fired a Gun a sigl for a boat from the shore  at 4 PM came too with the small bower in 13 fm the Westermost part of the Pilgrams Islands SE 1 Mile  at 8 do returnd

Tuesday 7th  At 1 AM weighd and came to sail  2 sail in sight to the Eastward at 9 AM. Anchord at the Island of Coudre veerd to 1/2 a Cable  found here the Lord Howe Transport with Troops for Quebec

Moderate and fair  at 2 PM weighd and came to sail as did the Lord Howe Transport  at 8 Do came too with the small Br in 10 fms Cape Torment SWbW Dist 1 League

Wednesday 8th  At 4 AM weighd and Came to sail  at 1/2 past the Traverse at 1/2 past 8 Came too with the best Bower off[fl the Town of Quebec in 14 fms veerd away and moord Ship found here His Majestys Ships Isis, Lizard, Hunter Sloop, Magdalene Schooner and several Transports  at 10 Anchord the Lord Howe.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/637.

BRIGADIER GENERAL BENEDICT ARNOLD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract] Montreal May 8th 1776

... Our Army Consists of few more than Two thousand effective Men, & twelve hundred sick & unfit for duty chiefly with the small Pox which is universal in the Country. We have very little Provs No Cash, & less Credit & until the arrival of the heavy Cannon & two Mortars from Cambridge Our Artillery has been triffling. the Mortars I expect will reach Camp tomorrow & shells can be supplied from three Rivers. I hope they will have the desired Effect. the want of Cash has greatly retarded Our Opperations in this
Country. We are fortifying two very Important Posts which Command the River at Richelieu, fifteen Leagues above Quebec and at Jacques Cartier which commands a pass between two Mountains eleven Leagues above Quebec: If succours should arrive before we can possess ourselves of Quebec I hope we shall be able to Maintain these two Posts until a reinforcement Arrives to our Assistance, which we are told are on their way here. these are the only Posts that secure the River, until you approach near Montreal and of so much consequence, that Nothing but superior numbers will oblige us to abandon them.

I have mounted three 24 Pounders on a Gundaloe & Armed several Battloes, which go down the River tomorrow. these with a schooner mounting Ten Guns & a Gundaloe mounting One twelve Pounder are all the Force we have in the River. four other Gundaloes are building at Chambly calculated to mount three heavy pieces of Cannon. but will not be compleated these two weeks. tomorrow I set off for the Army with no very Agreeable prospects before me. should the enemy receive any considerable reinforcement soon, I make no Doubt, we shall have our hands full, at any rate we will do all that can be expected from Raw Troops, badly cloathed and fed, & worse paid, & without Discipline. & trust the event to Providence.

1. Washington Papers, LC.

BRIGADIER GENERAL BENEDICT ARNOLD TO MAJOR GENERAL JOHN THOMAS

Dear General

Inclosd is a Letter Just came to hand from Genl Schuyler, you will excuse the liberty I have taken to open it As, I imagined it Contained Intelligence absolutely Necessary For me to know. I beg leave to Congratulate you on the Prospect of reinforcements arriveing, soon, I shall forward you all the Tents & other articles here which you may have Occasion for, & shall follow in a day or two, hope soon to have the pleasure [of] seeing you – I have thought Proper to Send off[f] this Post as the Intelligence, contained In the Letter may posably alter your Plan of Operation

The Gundalo goes from Chamble Tomorrow, & a vessel will be sent off[f] in the morning For Flour below, – I am with great respect Dr.Genera1 [&c.]

Montreal May 8, 1776

B Arnold

1. Charles Roberts Autograph Collection, HCL.

ISAAC SMITH TO JOHN ADAMS

[Postscript]  [Salem May] 8th

Yesterday between MHead & the light house was taken by [Samuel] Tucker in one of the Contl Vessells a brige from the Western Islands with Wine – the Other [a brig] which [sic with] about 500 Bls beef & pork butter bacon &c. 40 days from Ireland 2 the Mastr says there were abt 100 sail loaded with provisions, & Transports att present cant [kno]w any way
particulars – he spoke with the ship Fa[torn] belonging to P[illegible] bound to Europe – dismasted.

1. Adams Papers, MassHS.
2. The brig Jane, James Fulton, master, 120 tons, from Cork with provisions, and the brig William, Richard Price, master, 100 tons, from Fayal with wines and fruits, taken by Tucker in the Continental schooner Hancock.

JAMES WARREN TO JOHN ADAMS

[Extract] Watertown, May 8, 1776

... time will only permit me to inform you that the only news we have is, that Captain [Samuel] Tucker, in the schooner [John] Manly used to command, yesterday took two brigantines, one from Ireland with provisions and goods, and the other from Fial[Fayal] with wine, and got them safe into Lyn. One of them he took close by the light house, while the man-of-war fired at him. While I am writing, there is a firing of cannon below. What that is I know not. Perhaps I may give you more news in the morning.


ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Watertown] Wednesday May 8th 1776

Whereas William Wood, Robert Ayles and others who were taken in bringing Supplies to the Enemy of the united Colonies have Obtained leave from this Court to proceed to Great Britian on their Parole but the said Wood Ayle and others having delayed their Voyage and being now on Board a Schooner in the Harbor of Glocester with design to proceed on the Voyage aforesaid – And as a Powerful Fleet and Army are now on our Coast and their having information of the present Circumstances and movements of this Colony may be of dangerous Tendency

It is therefore Resolved that the Committe of said Glocester be and they hereby are impowered and directed to haul up and Strip said Schooner and to detain the said Wood and Ayle and all other persons designing to go to England in said Schooner untill the further order of the General Court.


JEREMIAH WADSWORTH TO JOHN BROWN

Gentlemen Boston May 8th 1776

In the Month of September last the Brigantine Polly Giles Sage Master from Jamaica & Hispaniola’ (Laden with Rum Sugar and cotton) Whereof Matthew Tallcott Esqr of Middletown in Connecticut & my selfe were Owners – was taken by the Nautilus Man of War brought into this Port & here condemned by a Court of Admiralty and sold. I now find that some Part of Her Cargo Viz Twenty One Bags of Cotton Containing Two thousand three Hundred & Eighty three Pounds – are in the Store of George Ewing Esqr and am inform’d that You have taken the same under Your care in behalf of this Colony – believing it to be the Estate of the said George Ewin
Esqr – or some other Persons inimical to this Country – but I am able to make proof that the said Cotton was actually brot in Said Brign Polly and was the Property of us the said Tallcott & Wadsworth – and we conceive it still [to] be our property not believing that the unjust Capture made of our Estates hath in any wise changed the Property – we therefore lay before You our Claim and desire You will deliver the Cotton to some Person by us authorised to Receive it – I shou’d have applyed to You Gentlemen in Person but as You were not seting to day and I being Obliged [to go] out of Town desire You will transact the Whole Matter with Mr Benjamin Clarke whose Rect for the Cotton or any other Matters to us belonging shall be as effectual as if signed by [us] I am further to inform You that Richd Alsop Esqr Late of said Middletown was concerned in some Part of the Cargo of Said [Brigt] and that I am empowered by his Administrater Mrs Mary Alsop to transact for Her as well as for Mattw Talcott Esqr as by said Power deld Mr Clarke will Appear I am Gentlemen [&c.]

Jereh Wadsworth


COURT MARTIAL OF JOHN HAZARD, COMMANDER OF THE SLOOP Providence ¹

At a Court Martial, held onboard the Alfred, at Providence in the Colony of Rhode Island, on the eighth day of May 1776 By Order of Esek Hopkins Esqr Commander in Chief of the American Fleet for the Tryal of John Hazard Esqr Commander of the Sloop Providence in the Continental Service, for misconduct

Present
Captains—Dudley Saltonstall—President
Abraham Whipple
Nicholas Biddle
Samuel Nicholas
John Welch

Lieutenants—John Paul Jones
Rhoads Arnold
Hoysteed Hacker
Elisha Hinman
Jonathan Maltbie
Mathew Park
Henry Dayton

Members

Captain Hazard aforesaid being brought before this Court a Prisoner on the complaint of a number of Officers belonging to the sloop Providence aforesd bearing date May 6th 1776—setting forth a number of Crimes & Misdemeanors against him, as p Complaint on File which will appear at
large – The Charge being Read in the hearing of the Prisoner and the Question being put to him whether he was guilty or not guilty; he answered not Guilty; and desired he might be heard – Upon which this Court proceeded to hear him, and on trying the merits of the Case find him Guilty as follows –

[Question 1st.] Whether the prisoner was guilty of breach of Orders at Reedy Island, in not delivering a Certain parcel of Wood which the Commander in Chief had directed to be put onboard the sloop Fly –

Passed in the Affirmative Unanimous—

Questn 2nd Whether the Prisoner was Guilty of neglect of duty on the night the Fleet Engaged the Glasgow, in not preparing for Action before the Engagement began, he having timely Information

Passed in the affirmative Unanimous—

Questn 3 – Whether the Prisoner was Guilty of Embezling part of the Vessels Stores

Passed in the Affirmative Unanimous—

Question 4th – Whether the Prisoner was Guilty of breach of orders going up Providence River the 26th April last—

Passed in the affirmative Unanimous—

In consequence of the foregoing Tryal, this Court are Unanimous in their Opinion, That the Prisoner John Hazard Esqr has rendered himself unworthy of holding his Commission in the Navy of the United Colonies of North America, and Adjudge him accordingly—

Signed –

Dudley Saltonstall, Prest
Abraham Whipple
Nicholas Biddle
Samuel Nicholas
John Welch
John Paul Jones
Rhodes Arnold
Hoysteed Hacker
Elisha Hinman
Jonathan Maltbie
Matthew Parke
Henry Dayton

A true copy from the file

Dudley Saltonstall Presidt

[Endorsed] Having this day receiv’d & examin’d the above Sentence of the Court Martial pronounced against Captn John Hazard, do hereby Ratify and Confirm the Same – and order that the said Hazard forthwith Surrender his Commission to the President of the said Court——

Esek Hopkins, Commr in Chief

Providence May 9th 1776——

1. Papers CC (Letters of John Hancock), 58, 263-65, NA.
A letter and an indenture, therein enclosed, from Capt. [Richard] Varick to Mr.[John] McKesson, by order of General [Philip] Schuyler, were read, and follow, vizt:

[Here is inserted Varick's letter of May 1, 1776, with the indenture for ships' stores]

... Mr.Varick thereby requests, in the General's name, the articles mentioned in the following order, to be forwarded to Albany with all possible dispatch. Thereupon,

Ordered, That Colonel Curtenius, as Commissary, transmit to Albany, by the first opportunity, for the Continental service, in compliance with General Schuyler's request, (made by his Secretary,) a complete set of blocks of every kind, for two vessels and two petteaugers on the lakes, and five pieces of English duck, for sails for the petteaugers, and the following rigging and necessaries, viz: 6 coils of spun yarn; 2 jib stays of 6½ inches, 200 fathoms 2 inch rope; 200 fathoms 2½ inch rope; 100 fathoms 3 inch rope; 2 coils of ratline; 3½ inch stays; 1 dozen white hamberline; 12 doz. marline and houseline; and that he direct the store keeper, or commissary at Albany, to give notice thereof, when he receives those articles, to Major-General Schuyler, or Captain Varick.


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS ¹

[Philadelphia] Wednesday, May 8, 1776

The orders given by the Naval Committee to Commodore [Esek] Hopkins, being laid before Congress, and read, ²

Resolved, That they be referred to a committee of seven; and that the said committee be directed to consider the appropriation of the cannon taken by Commodore Hopkins and Also, to consider the situation of the governor and lieutenant governor of [New] Providence, and the other officer, brought from thence, and report what, in their opinion, is proper to be done with them:

The members chosen, Mr. [Benjamin] Harrison, Mr. J[ohn] Adams, Mr. [Thomas] M'Kean, Mr. [James] Duane Mr. [Thomas] Lynch, Mr. [Roger] Sherman, and Mr. [William] Livingston.

Information being given to Congress that, [Moses] Kirkland, a prisoner, has broke gaol and made his escape.

Resolved, That a committee of 3 be appointed to devise ways and means to have him retaken.

The members chosen, Mr. [Thomas] M'Kean, Mr. [Thomas] Lynch, and Mr. [Elbridge] Gerry.

Resolved, That whenever it shall appear to this Congress, that any
officer or officers, bearing continental commissions, shall have departed from orders, than an enquiry shall be made.

2. "There were three Persons at this time who were a standing Subject of Altercation in Congress. General Wooster, Commodore Hopkins and a Mr. [Elias] Wrixon. I never could discover any reason for the Bitterness against Wooster, but his being a New England man: nor for that against Hopkins but that he had done too much: nor for that against Wrixon, but his being patronized by Mr. Samuel Adams and Mr. R. H. Lee. Be it as it may, these three consumed an immense quantity of time and kept up the Passions of the Parties to a great hight. One design was to divert us from our main Object."

**Advertisement in the Pennsylvania Gazette, Wednesday, May 15, 1776**

Philadelphia, May 8, 1776.

Made his escape from the Goal of this city, yesterday in the evening, a certain Moses Kirkland, called Colonel Kirkland, belonging to South-Carolina, confined in said Goal by order of the Honourable Congress, for practices inimical to this country. He is a stout corpulent man, between 50 and 60 years of age, about 5 feet 10 inches high, of a swarthy complexion, fresh coloured, and wears his own grey hair tied behind. He had on a green coat, faced with blue velvet, a blue velvet waistcoat, and brown velvet breeches. Had also a brown coat and waistcoat, and may possibly have taken other clothes with him. It is said he crossed over Delaware, at Cooper's ferry, last night, and it is supposed will either endeavour to get on board one of the men of war in the river, or at Sandy-Hook. The public are earnestly desired to endeavour to apprehend this dangerous enemy to the American cause, and a reward of One Hundred Dollars is hereby offered to any person or persons that shall take and bring him back to the Goal of this city, and all reasonable charges will be paid. The printers of the several newspapers in the Colonies are desired to insert this advertisement.

**Major James Easton to John Hancock**

Honble Sr Philadelphia May 8th 1776

I beg leave to give you the trouble of this; I have been in jail three weeks and having no prospect of being set at Liberty, I most humbly apply to your Honor, having no friends to assist me in this part of the World; I am sued for £1500 York Curry & I owe my Creditors £900 more of York Cur. I have due £8000 L.M. my Creditors have a Landed security of what I Value at £3000 L.M. In several Letters they have received from me since I came to this place, I have offered my Land, my outstanding Debts at an honest Appraisel, in short, I have done every thing in my Power to get a Settlement, but have heard nothing from them. there is no such thing as obliging people to pay their Debts in the Massachusetts by the Resolves of the Honble Congress: I ought to be on my way to Canada to the Settlement with the Commissioners appointed by Congress requires it a settlement of my Regimental accounts, of Five Captains still in Service at
Canada and getting the Stores & Vessels taken by the Regiment
Appraised the Court of Inquiry to be held on them with regard to Major
[John] Brown, and my self, and many other important matters all urge it; In
short I am in pain to see the Event of Quebec: I have with my 150 men
at the Sorel, taken more for the Continent on board [General Richard]
Prescott's savage fleet, than Three times over to pay all my Debts Viz 1835 Barrels
of Provisions including 365 Firkins Butter at 60/ p Barrel amounting to
£5505 – the Eleven sail of Vessels were of no small advantage to the Conti-
nent in transporting General Montgomery's Army to Quebec, 2 not to men-
tion smaller matters, but not to forget Ticonderoga, may not my Honor be
taken till I can go to N.York. and try to settle my affairs, and if I cannot
do it, to return to jail again. I understand Savage Prescott is gone off on a
parol, His Excellency General Washington was pleas'd to observe in a Letter
I laid before the Honble Committee on my affairs at the City Tavern that I
had meritted from the Public; tho' I am accus'd by General Arnold, I live in
the faith that it is in the Power of the Honourable Congress to relieve me
consistent with there true Dignity, and believe they will at any rate as I
think they cannot be loosers by me.

Hond Sr please to use (if its not Inconsistant) your Influence to Liber-ate the unhappy man when it can be of no Advantage to my Creditors to
keep me here. I humbly beg your Council in the Matter. I am Sr [&c.]

James Easton

1. Papers CC (Letters addressed to Congress), 78, VIII, 249-50, NA.
2. Easton commanded the detachment which intercepted the British vessels retreating down river
from Montreal on November 19, 1775.

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY

In Committee of Safety.

Philad'a, 8th May, 1776.

Resolved, That Capt. Robert Hardie be, and he is hereby appointed
Captain of one Tier of Fire Rafts, and that his Commission be dated the
27th March last.


Pennsylvania Journal, Wednesday, May 8, 1776

Philadelphia [May 8]

from a cruise against the English pirates. On Sunday the 26th [sic] ult. at
break of day, he discovered a fleet of 17 ships, when three of them gave him
chace, two of which he soon run out of sight, the other, a very large ship of
war, kept up the chace for several hours.

CAESAR RODNEY TO CAPTAIN THOMAS RODNEY

[Extract]

Philadelphia May the 8th 1776.

Yesterday afternoon We were informed by letter from General [John]
McKinly that the *Rhobuck* [Roebuck] and *Nautilus* Men of War then lay at Newcastle—and at 3 oClock the same afternoon all the Gondola’s left the fort and went down to attack them, Especially if they can get them Seperate—

I have no News of importance Except what you will find in the papers, by which you will see that our (Much talk’d of) Comissioners are turned into Men of War and foreign troops.

1. Rodney Papers, HSD.

**MARINE COMMITTEE OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY**

Sir

You are hereby directed to Collect your officers & Men and repair down to the Provincial Armed Ship Capt [Thomas] Reed, and Supply him with as many of your People as he may want to completely Man that Ship fit for Immediate action, you will also spare any of them that may be wanted on board the Floating Battery, or on board the Ship *Reprisal* and in short We expect the utmost exertions from you your officers & Men in defending the Pass at Fort Island, and to prevent their coming up to this City, also that you will assist in taking Sinking & destroying the Enemy if it is thought advisable to pursue them of which the Committee of this Board now down the River will judge.  

By order of the Marine Committee

Robt Morris, Vice Prest

P.S. You may go down in the Sloop *Hornet* Capt [William] Hallock Cap Thos Read by Special Commission is the Commander at the Chevaux de Freize

1. Charles Roberts Autograph Collection, HCL.
2. Morris seems to have acted in a dual capacity. The committee “now down the River” were from the Committee of Safety, while his orders to Barry were based upon his Continental Marine Committee membership.

**AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF CHARLES BIDDLE**

[Philadelphia, May 8, 1776]

Some time after this the *Roebuck* and *Liverpool* came into the river, and were attacked by the galleys. I have heard that Captain Hammond [Andrew Snape Hamond] then said if the commanders of the galleys had acted with as much judgment as they did courage, they would have taken or destroyed his ship.

Hearing the evening before the engagement that the galleys were going down from Marcus Hook, where they were lying, and that it was probable they would engage the *Roebuck* and *Liverpool*, I set off early in the morning in a chair with Mrs. Gibbs, a widow lady, at whose house I was very intimate, to see the intended battle. My intention was to go as a volunteer on board one of the galleys commanded by Captain Thomas Houston, a
schoolmaster of mine. This I did not, however, communicate to my friend Mrs. Gibbs, who owned the chair, and I was fearful, if she knew my intention, that she would choose some other gallant, for she was attached to the British and I believe wished them success. After we had passed Chester, about a mile, as I was driving furiously along, one of the shafts broke. Having kept the reins in my hands, I stopped the horses, so that we took the ground without any injury. Pulling the chair on one side of the road, I made an apology to Mrs. Gibbs for leaving her, and set off as fast as my feet could carry me for Marcus Hook, which was near three miles from where the accident happened. Notwithstanding all my exertions I was a few minutes too late. Not being able to get a boat to put me on board, I returned to Mrs. Gibbs, who was a very enterprising lady. She had with the assistance of some passengers got a rail put alongside the shaft, and was coming down when I met her. As she had a great friendship for me, she readily forgave me for leaving her so abruptly. She told me she was very glad of my being disappointed, that it was very foolish in me to run the risk of my head or neck on such an occasion. We drove down and soon saw the ships (which were under way) and the galleys firing at each other. It was a fine day, and the banks of the river, out of reach of the shot, were lined with spectators, and every house near the shore filled. Among others Colonel Turbutt Francis was there. Col. Francis was a native of Philadelphia, who had been an officer in the British service. He had a chair placed on the bank of the river where he sat to see the action. He was so much afflicted with the gout that he could not walk. As his chair was placed where the shots from the ships sometimes passed over him, I requested he would have it removed. He, however, would not, saying there was little danger, and he sat with great composure, observing the engagement.


DIARY OF CHRISTOPHER MARSHALL

[Philadelphia] May 8th

... near 2 went to Coffee house the city alarmed with the hearing great number of heavy cannon firing down river, the Drums beat to arms & number of volunteers went down in boats in order to assist as the report was that the RoeBuck, of 40 & the Liverpoole of 28 guns with tenders were got above New Castle standing up the river.

1. Diary of Christopher Marshall, HSP.

MEMORANDUM BOOK AND REGISTER OF WILLIAM BRADFORD, JR.


In the Afternoon I went to the Office in company with Mr Linn. Here I found the young ladies very much alarmed with the firing of Cannon down the river. I listened & could hear them very distinctly: they were from 13 of our row Gallies which were attacking the Roebucket of 40 & the Liverpoole of 28 Guns. The fire Continuing several hours I hastened home where I re-
received orders to take out the Company provided with Ammunition. We
soon returned & learned that the Roebuck had got ashore, & that little
damage had been done on either side; but the Gallies had surroundd her,
& another engagement was expected.

1. William Bradford, Jr., HSP.

CAPTAIN THOMAS READ TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY


According to your orders have Supplied Capt. Jehue Airs [Ayres] with
Eighteen Small arms & Ammunition for them, and on Board the Shallop
that has the Powder a parcel of Cartriges fill’d for the galleys, as the Pow-
der Being Loose Can be of no use unless the[y] had Emty Cartriges to
fill. I am much Surprized that Mr. Towers Shou’d Send Powder without
being fill’d, as he must know the[y] have no spare Cartriges or Paper on
Board, that if you order any more Powder it may fill’d, as no Vessell belong-
ing to the fleet has any Spare Cartriges to fill. Capt.[Samuel] Davidson sent
ten Boxes of fill’d allso, and beg you may not Send any more Boats or Men
to be arm’d from me, as I have now furnished Airs’ Boat with all I
have, we now want to be Supplied with what is Sent away. I am Gentle-
men [&c.]

Thos. Read.

P.S. – Just Reced your orders by the Pilot, Shall Lose no time to Pro-
ceed down as Soon as the Wind & Weather will Permit, which can’t be
before Day Light in the morning.

T. Read.


CAPTAIN THOMAS READ TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY


Gentlemen: Yours Just came to hand, we are prepared as well as our
Number will admit of, Capt. Davidson, Capt. Weckes [Lambert Wickes] &
myself, form a Line with the Battery, all we want is Men; Ammunition, I
fear, is much wanted for the Gallies, as I have heard a constant fire kept up
from 10 o’clock till five, Since I have not heard a Gun; I have been well As-
sur’d the Boat with the powder Joined them before they came to Action; you
may depend on it I will do every thing that time will Admit of; pray send pro-
visions according to the Numbers that you think will Join us, and match Tubs
which were much in want and Can’t do Without. I am, Gentlemen [&c.]

Thos. Read.

Have Dispatch’d about [sic a boat] for Intillegence as soon as the [sic
she] Return shall acquaint you.

1466 AMERICAN THEATRE

JOHN MCKINLY TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY 1

Gentlemen,

Wilmington, 8th May, 1776.

The Roebuck & another Man-of-War, supposed about Twenty Guns and their Tenders, are lying near the mouth of our Creek. We shall keep Five Companies of the militia of this County constantly under Arms & properly stationed, so as to prevent their getting any Supplies of Provisions from the shore. Officers & Men shew a becoming Spirit, & expect they will acquit themselves as they ought. I am, with esteem, [&c.]

Jno. McKinly.

Directed, To the Committee of Safety, Philadelphia. Favoured by the Rev. Mr. Davidson.


COLONEL SAMUEL MILES TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY 1

Gentlemen:

Wilmington, Wednesday,

8th May [1776], 4 o’Clock

Our Boats and the two men of war have been ingaged for two hours at long shot, I believe there is no damage done on either side, tho’ I suppose three or four hundred shot have past between them, the men of war are the Roebuck of 48 guns, & the Liverpool of 28, our Boats fire much better than the other Vessels, but in my oppinion ingage at two great a distance. The Wasp being at Wilmington, as soon as the men of war had past the creek’s mouth, sail’d out and has taken a brig, which he is now bring[ing] in; 2 I write this from the Bank of the river, where I have been with one hundred Riflemen ever since morning, in order to afford any assistance that might be wanted. A great deal of amunition has been wasted, the Committee will judge what Quantity will be Necessary for the Action, how long it may last is at present I think entirely uncertain. I am, tho’ very cold & hungry, Gentlemen [&c.]

Sam’l Miles.

Directed, To Col. [Daniel] Roberdeau, or any of the Committee of Safety of Pennsylvania, Thos. Heinberger, Jacob Antony.

2. The brig Betsey, Thomas Slater, master, taken by the Continental schooner Wasp, Captain Charles Alexander.

ALEXANDER WILCOCKS AND OTHERS TO THE PENNSYLVANIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY 1

Off the High Lands of Christeen Province Sloop

Wednesday [May 8] P:M: 5 O’Clock –

We left the Cheveaux D’Frize this Morning and overtook the Armed Boats at Marcus Hook The whole Armament proceeded down the River and about 2 O’Clock an Engagement began between our Fleet the RoeBuck
& another Ship of War which continued upwards of two Hours and believe very successfully on our Part in the Course of the Engagement the Roe Buck run on Shore and is now fast on the Jersey Shore at Kearney's Point a little above deep Water Point – Our Fleet has suffered no Injury but by a Single Shot which struck the Camden but has done her little Damage – We expect In an Hour's Time she will be on a Carreen when a second Attack will be made upon her and we hope it will be crowned with Success – The other Ship has come too under the Roe Buck's stern within Musket Shot – All the Powder in Cartridges is expended – It is absolutely necessary that you send down an immediate Supply of Powder in Cartridges with Ball. We have consulted a Number of the Captains and they are of Opinion that it will be advisable to send down the Province Ship as she will run little Risque & possibly if she comes soon may be of use. We are Gentn. [&c.]

Alex Wilcocks  John Cadwalader  James Mease

2. Three members of a committee of four appointed May 7 to go down in the Province Sloop with authority to give orders to the fleet. The fourth member was Robert Whyte.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOSHUA BARNEY

[Delaware River, May 7 and 8]

... the Wasp then left the Cape & went up the Bay, we saw the Roe buck & Liverpool & a Brig also coming up after us; we met several American Vessels in the Bay & made them return, & were ourselves obliged to enter Wilmington Creek, where we lay all night, the Enemy having Anchored abreast of it, in the morning the Row-Gallies came down from Phila. and Commodore Halewood attacked the Enemy when a brisk cannonading took place between them, our Captain thought this a favorable moment to do something, & immediately rowed out of the Creek and discovered attacked & took the Brig (tender) from the Enemy under the guns of the Ships, at this moment the Roe buck got aground on the Jersey shore which obliged the Liverpool to anchor, in order to protect her from the Gallies. this gave us an opportunity of getting back into Wilmington Creek; the prize was sent into a port below on the Jersey Shore; this little affair was thought a bold one and Capt. [Charles] Alexander much praised for his conduct.

1. Manuscript Autobiography, DARL.
2. Commodore John Hazelwood was not then in command of the galleys, a post given him more than a year later. Also, Barney places the event described above as taking place after another action, which was subsequent thereto.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW,
H.M.S. Liverpool

Whereas the service on which the Squadron under my command is employed, requires not only the utmost exertion against the enemy, but also the strictest vigilence and alertness to evade any attempts that may be made in
Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., as a young naval officer.
the night time to destroy His Majesty's Ships by fire Rafts &ca and although
I have the fullest confidence in the conduct and zeal of the officers serving
with me, yet I think it necessary at the time I am giving Orders for the safety
and defence of the Ships in the night time to declare to them, that whoever shall distinguish himself in the performance of any Service under
my command may rely most fully upon my unwearied endeavours to obtain
them ample rewards for their merit; And on the other hand to assure him
that, every neglect will be as strictly enquired after.

You are therefore hereby required to make the above known to the officers of his Majesty's Ship under your command and punctually to observe
the following directions to prevent any Surprize from the enemy.

Every Ship is to keep the Station allotted for the night, for which purpose
a Signal will be made in the evening: And if none should be made, then each Ship is to remain in the Station she was in the night before: The Cable is to be brought too ready for weighing the Anchor, in case of a Signal
being made for that purpose; or that it may be absolutely necessary to move
for the safety of the Ship: A Spring is also to be stope along on each side
ready to fix to the Cable, in order to bring the Guns to bear upon any par-
particular point; The Sails are to be furled with Rope Yarns, and the Ship is to
be kept constantly clear for action, particularly in the Night time; The
Guns are to be loaded with round and Grape Shot, and kept primed, with
two charges of Powder for each Gun brought up at Sun Set.

The Ships company are to be kept at 3d Watch and each Man of the
Watch is to be Armed: A Boat from each Ship is constantly to Row Guard
during the night from the setting of the Watch until the Gun fires in the
morning: They are to repair on board the Roebuck in the Evening for Or-
ders, and to make their report at 8 o'clock in the morning. They are to be
provided with Arms and false fires, also small Anchor and Hawser, and the
hand and Chain fire Grapnel, and to be relieved once during the Night.

Given under my hand on board His Majesty's Ship the Roebuck off Wheilmintone Creek River Delaware the 8th May 1776 –

A S Hamond

[Enclosure]

Instructions & Signals for the Guard Boats &ca

In case they should discover any object moving on the water, and not be able to judge immediately what it is, they are to show a light, open only in
that direction in which the ships are, and so as not to be perceived by the
enemy – They are then immediately to row towards it, and as soon as they can plainly discern it to be the enemy, They are to burn a false light, and fire a
Musquet, which the Ships will answer by shewing a light; When the Boats
are immediately to pursue, and use their best endeavours to take the Vessel;
But if it shall be found to be a fire Stage, or any machine intended to annoy
the Ships, the Boats will then burn two false fires, And all the Boats of the
Squadron will be immediately sent to their assistance in towing off the Fire-stage or bringing it to an Anchor, as may be found most practicable.

4 Lights at the Ensignstaff one over the other  
2 Lights one at each Cross Jack Yard Arm  
2 Guns fired quick with Several false fires  

For all Boats Manned and Armed  
When I would have the Guard Boats repair on board the Roebuck  
For the Squadron to slip

A S H.

1. Hamond, Orders issued, 1776-1778, UVL.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Roebuck, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

May 1776 At a single Anchor off of Wilmington Creek River Delaware

Wednesday 8th In the morning Sent on shore with a flag of Truce a Mr Budden to endeavour to effect an Exchange for Lieutenant Geo. Ball the 3d Lieut

The first & latter parts moderate and hazy weather, the middle very foggy: at 1 in the afternoon, I perceived the Armed craft of the River coming down, before the wind, with an appearance of attacking us; Their fleet consisted of 13 Row Galley's, each carrying a Gun, from 32 Pounders to Eighteen, a Floating Battery of 10 Eighteen pounders, and a Sloop fitted as a fire ship. We met them under Sail (as the Tide run too rapid to lie with a Spring upon the Cable) and lay under the disadvantage of being obliged to engage them at the distance they chose to fix on, which was scarcely within point blank shot, and being such low objects on the water, it was with some difficulty that we could strike them, so that we fired upon them near two hours when they thought proper to retire, and row off, unfortunately at this time the Ship got aground, and being high water, could not get her off until the next morning, after various attempts, (we lost the Stream anchor and two Hawser) without any apparent damage to the Ship, being soft mudd.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/796.
2. William Budden, who also carried an undated letter from Captain Henry Bellew of the Liverpool, reading: "Captain Bellew would be glad to be inform'd if safe Conduct will be Allow'd for Mrs. Bellew to pass through the Country to her Relations in New England. And whether Lieutenant [Richard] Boger of the Liverpool, now a Prisoner in Pennsylvania, may be permitted, on his Parole, to Escort her to Marblehead, if not the Lieutenant, Mr. [John] Draper the Midshipman also a prisoner, would undertake the Journey." Etting Autograph Collection, HSP.
Journal of H.M.S. Liverpool, Captain Henry Bellew

May 1776

Wilmington SW

Wednesday 8

empd fixing the netting –

First part light Breezes and hazey, midle calm and Foggy latter Light airs, saw several sail of Row Gallies—and arm’d Vessels coming down the River, the Roebuck weighed and made the signal to engage, which they Returned, Continued Engageing till half past 4 PM when the Rebels got into shoal Water and it was found impracticable to follow them, during the Engagement the Roebuck got a ground, bore up and anchd close by her and got her stream Cable onboard to heave her off, at 11 got two springs upon the Cable, at 12 sent both Boats to row Guard.

Michael Earle to Thomas Ringgold

[Extract]

Chester Town – 8th May 1776 –

Dear Sir Inclos’d is a Postscript to the Pensil Journal which came to me this Day under Cover from my Uncle, & I forward it least you may not, as I suppose you will, have it so soon by the Western [Mail] – He tells me he is inform’d by a Gent who applyd to Tryon for a permit to take his Passage in the Packett which he could not Obtain, that he saw in a Vessel 150 fine Recruits Ship’d from New York to Halifax, who slip off[fl in the Night & its suppos’d are Recruited privately – If so, the Congress will undoubtedly find means to prevent it in future – Tho’ my Humanity would sometimes induce me perhaps to furnish them with the necessaries of Life, they shoud not have a single Mortal Man who I coud keep from them – He adds an Express has arriv’d from the Capes, that 3 Men of War were standing up their Bay, suppos’d to be bound to New Castle to Water – The Post says they lay off[fl Reeden Island Monday Night [May 6] – Some Man Dr Thompson saw at Church Hill this Day, told him they pass’d New Castle Yesterday Morng. – Boltons Waggoner as Mr M’Combs tells me confirms this Accot – He says he was at New Castle when they did so – That the Wasp had been down below, called to them as she pass’d & told them they were coming, that they presently hove in sight, & pass’d with firing a Single Gun, that is the Roebuck a 20 Gun Ship & 5 Tenders – seemingly in Chase of the Wasp & a Brigg, who were far ahead – It cannot be that they intend an Attack on Phila, neither can I think they show up there by way of diverting the Forces from New York, to make an Attack on that place, because either woud surely be postpon’d, till the grand Armament or the Van of it arriv’d – I do suppose Provision Water & fuel may be their Errand, a View of the Wasp & Brigg, may have induc’d them up the River, & they may be inclin’d to feel the Pulses of the Inhabitants by giving an Alarm – Whatever be their Intention we must soon hear, & hostile or not, it will keep their Blood from Stagnating & I have wrote my Uncle, I shall not be surpriz’d to
hear that many are on the Scoutt for Retreats, & that I shall be on the look-out for him, tho' I guess as I have done sometimes, that they will not come into this Quarter— If the 45,000 Men arrive the only difference is that we shall have more—[three or four lines obliterated] Peace, but the appearance of Foregners may [force] Independence, tho' it may be, they ought not— Their System will be to shut out all Correspondence by blocking up our Trade, I suppose, & in that Case, I shoud think we ought not to throw it in their way, but put them to living on their own Means by laying up our Vessels by the Walls, & withholding every kind of Supply from falling into their hands— But can this be done I ask? Can we support the Struggle by our own Internal resources? If not, its time to look about us— I have few fears from their 45,000 Men, but in my own Mind, I give up the getting Quebec, or holding it, if we have got it, & if so, they'll presently command Canada & of Consequence, in due Time the Savages, & I am not ashamed to own that I think their Navy in front, & those Devils at our Backs with the Assistance they would give them would be rather too much for us— If ever it comes to Tryal & they must take part, from good Policy, they must be against us— I was about going on at a round rate with my absurd Conjectures & nonsense, but I will not add on Subject, only that if they do their Duty, we shall be perpetually alarmed by their Cruizers & small arm'd Vessels; agst whom we are not prepar'd as I would have been had I had the Direction— And I will tell you, that had I the direction of their Naval force, I would harrass every Bay River & Inlet on the Continent throughout the Season— what shoud hinder me? . . .

The Congress shoud buy the Defence & join her to Hopkins's Squadron if that cou'd be where she might take her Chance with them— [Also] I believe, & we shoud lay out the Money in a No of small tenders, to be a Match for theirs, who will otherwise do us a World of mischief & keep us under perpetual Alarm. —

1. Hollyday Papers, MdHS.
2. The Continental schooner Wasp.
3. The Maryland armed ship Defence.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL OF SAFETY 1

[Annapolis] Wednesday 8 May 1776.

A Number of Vessels having been sunk in the Channel of the River Patapsco near Whetstone Point for the Safety and Protection of Baltimore Town, and the Committee of Observation for Baltimore County having given Information to this Board by Letter dated 6th Inst. that their Boom is now laid down and so far secured, that they judge the Vessels that were sunk at Whetstone Point might be removed, Therefore Ordered [that] said Vessels be raised] with all convenient Speed under the Directions of said Committee, and that Capt James Nicholson with the Ship Defence and her Tenders assist in executing this Order.

MINUTES OF THE VIRGINIA COMMITTEE OF SAFETY


On considering the further reports of Archibald Cary and John Banister, Esqr, respecting the Brigg Hope, and it appearing that the outfit of the said Brigg, together with the whole stores and prov[ision]s, amounting to £601.0.10½, in which is included stores val[ue]d to £48.6.3, which the said Commissioners think not necessary for public use, and others taken by Capt. James Cocke for his own use, valued at £10.18.3 This Comm’ee are of opinion that Robert Donald, proprietor of two-thirds of the said Brigg, ought to be paid the sum of £368.9.9 for two-thirds of the whole expense of outfits and Stores after deducting the £48.6.3 for unnecessary stores, and the rest being considered by this comm’ee as the Interest of the Proprietor; of the other third of the said Brigg, which is deemed British property, be retained subject to future order of the convention. And the comm’ee being of opinion that 36 water casks, valued at £19.5.6, part of the £48.6.3 above mentioned, will be useful to this colony for the other armed vessels fitting out, and, Mr. Donald consenting, the Comm’ee should have them at the value aforesaid. It is ordered that they be retained for the use of the colony, and that the remainder of the articles mentioned in that account be returne[d] to the s’d Donald, and the sum of £3.3.5 be paid to him to make up his two-thirds of the said articles. And it is further ordere[d], that Capt. James Cocke be charged with the articles he has taken on accoun[t], and that he take into his possession all the stores and prov[ision]s now on board of the said Brigg except those now ordered to be delivered to the said Donald, and return an Inventory thereof to this board.

Order’d, a warrant issue to Mr. Rob’t Donald for £371.13..2 pursuant to the above resolution.

2. Later named the Raleigh.

LIEUTENANT JOHN GRAVES, R.N., TO MAJOR GENERAL HENRY CLINTON

St. Lawrence, upper Flatts, Wilmington

Sir

If you have Ordered the Glasgow here for any assistance to me, to prevent any Craft to be sunk in the Channel, I beg leave to inform you that where She now lyes can be of none, there being a flatt between her and us, that neither of us can get over but at half tide, if you will please to Order her where I am we may effectually Execute any Service we are intended for. I am Sir [&c.]

Jn² Graves

1. Clinton Papers, CL.
2. The Glasgow was an armed tender.
Charlestown, May 8.

Last Friday Evening Brigadier General [John] Armstrong and his Son Dr. Armstrong arrived in Town, from Philadelphia; they came by Water from Hobcaw, and were received on their landing at Champney's Wharf, by our Provincial and Militia Field Officers, and the Charlestown Militia under Arms; and on Monday Major Connor, Thomas York, Esq; and Mr. William Sykes, arrived here from the same Place.

We are informed, that several Transports are arrived at Cape Fear, from Ireland, and that many more were daily expected there.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Maidstone, CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

May [1776] Tortaga NBE 7 or 8 [Leagues]
Monday 8 AM 2 Wore Ship. 4 Set Fore and Miz Topsails. TKd & out 3d reef. Gave Chase Fired 5 Guns and brot to a Sloop from Rhode Island to Cape Francois. Sent a Midshipman and 4 Men to take Charge of her. & gave Chase to the Southward. 10 fired 3 Guns and brot to a French Schooner. Wore Prize in Compy –
Strong Gales with a great Sea.

1. PRO, Admiralty 51/572.
2. The master's name is not given in Gayton's prize list, PRO, Admiralty 1/240, but it can be supplied from "Account of Permissions granted by his Honor the Governor," as William Nightingale, sloop Polly, and the owners as Clark & Nightingale, Providence, R.I. Arch.

VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO CAPTAIN THOMAS EASTWOOD,
H.M. SLOOP Pomona

(A Copy)

You are hereby required and directed forthwith to proceed with His Majesty's Sloop Pomona under your Command to Prince Rupert's Bay at the Island of Dominica, and there use all possible dispatch to Compleat her Wood and Water; as soon as that is finished, You are to Sail without loss of time to Carlisle Bay Barbadoes; and deliver the Letter given you herewith to Governor Hay; you are then to proceed with the like dispatch to St George's Bay Grenada, and deliver the other Letter (given you herewith) to the Honble William Young Esq: Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Southern Charibbee Islands &c, after the due performance of these Services, you are immediately to proceed and Cruize with the Sloop you Command, between St Eustatia, St Croix, and the Islands adjacent; there to intercept and take as Prize of War, all such American Vessels as you may meet with, and are particularly described in my General Orders dated the 28th February and the 7th April last, marked No 12, and No 13; which Orders you are Strictly to obey and Execute, as well as the other General Orders from me, directed to be left with you by the former Commander of the Pomona: how-
ever you are to be exact and careful in the duly executing the aforesaid Orders, not to offer any Insult to the Forts, Harbours, or Ships of War belonging to His Most Christian Majesty; His Danish Majesty, or the States General of Holland &c. you are to remain on this Service 'till the 20th June next, and then return and join me in English Harbour Antigua: for which this shall be your Order.
Given under my Hand at English Harbour Antigua the 8th May 1776. —

Jam's Young.

By Command of the Admiral Geo: Lawford.

1. PRO, Admiralty 1/309.
APPENDICES
APPENDIX A

MERCHANTMEN PERMITTED TO SAIL FROM RHODE ISLAND,
MARCH – MAY, 1776

[Extract]

[Beginning in March 1776 all outward bound merchant vessels were required to secure the permission of the Governor before sailing from Rhode Island, whether to coastal American ports, the West Indies, or Europe. This permission was entered in the bond also required of masters and owners.

A chronological record of these permits was maintained. Earlier entries required only the name of the vessel, master, and destination. Before the end of March, however, the data included cargo lists.

The permits through the last entry in May 1776, are presented in this Appendix.]

1776

ACCOUNT OF PERMISSIONS GRANTED BY HIS HONOR THE GOVERNOR
MARCH 5

Brig. Industry Edward Woodman Master to proceed to the foreign West Indies for Salt on the Colony
Sloop William LeCaron Master the same Voyage Both Vessels fitted by the Comd for the Co of Newport
Schooner Sally Lavis Sisson Master for New York.

- 7th -
Sloop Snow Bird David Lawrence Master. Maryland.
Sloop Industry Nathan Pettis Master for Connecticut.

- 8th -

- 9th -

- 11th -

- 12th -
Sloop Victory William Rhodes Master. for Connecticut.

- 15th -
1480 APPENDICES

- 18. -
Sloop Favourite Abner Coffin Master for Philadelphia in Ballast.

- 19. -

- 27. -
Sloop King Bird Ebenezer Hill Master for Long-Island.

- 28. -
Sloop George James Aborn Master for Connecticut with 16 Hhds Lime.

Outward Cargo—

March 25, In the Sloop Polly Simon Smith Master for Surinam.
300. bbls Flour, 65 bbls Fish, 16 Hhds. ditto, 15[m] Staves, 2000 Ropes Onyons, and 100 Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. Owned by John Brown.

30. In the Sloop Defiance John Chace Master for South-Carolina.
700. gallons N.E. Rum, 50 Casks Cyder, 6 bbls Oyl, 30 Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles, 237 Bunches Onyons, 1000w Chocolate and 1000w Coffee Owned by John Brown.

April 3d. In the Sloop Rosemary Hezekia Child Master for Connecticut.

April 4th. In the Sloop Hannah Timothy Ingraham Master for Santa Croix.
24 Casks Rice, 30 bbls. Flour and 3 M. Hoops. Owned by Charles De Wolfe, Stephen Smith, Mark Anthony De Wolfe, Josiah Finney and Isaac Gorham all of Bristol.

April 10th. In the Sloop Florida Peleg Wood Master for Isaac Capes—On the Continental Service, 201 bbls Flour, 7 bbls Beef, 2 Hogsheads Dry Fish, 52 half bbls. Beef and Pork, 2554 Staves, 16 Hhds Tobacco, 8 Casks Sperma Coeti Oyl and 166 Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. fitted out by Nathaniel Greene & Company of Warwick.

April 12th. In the Sloop Unity Charles Church Master for Hispaniola.
164 bbls Flour, 2½ Tons Oil, 15 bbls Pork in Keggs, 19 Keggs Hogs Fatt, 13 Keggs Meat, 4 bbls Hams, 2 M. Staves and 60 Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. owned by Nicholas Brown.

In the Sloop Polly Remembrance Simmons Master for Santa Croix.
22 m. Hoops, 124 Shaken Hogsheads, 25c. Staves, 1½ Ton Oyl, 12 Keggs Hogs Fatt, 6 Keggs Meat, 4 Hhds Tobacco and 60 Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. Owned by Nicholas Brown.

Sloop Dianna John Home Master for South Carolina.

In the Sloop Sally Arthur Crawford Master for Hispaniola.


In the Sloop Polly William Nightingale Master for Hispaniola. 40 Tierces Rice, 12 M Feet. Jersey Pine Boards, 100 Shaken Hhds; 6 M Pipe Staves, 2 M Ropes Onions, 4 bbls Pork, 2 bbls Beef, 3M Hoops, and 10 bbls Flour. Owned by Clarke and Nightingale.

24. In the Sloop Favourite Abner Coffin Master for Santa Croix. 300 bbls Flour, 4 M Hoops, 50 Quintals Cod Fish & 1 Hhd Tobacco. Owned by John Brown

25. In the Brigg Happy Return Gideon Crawford Master for Nantz in France. 360 Casks Sperma Coeti white Oyl qt. 69 Tons, 1 bbl. 16 lbs. bbls refined Sperma Coeti and 4 M 3c barrel Staves. Fitted out on the Continental Service by Nicholas Brown and Company.

26. Sloop Hope 40 M. Hogshead Hoops, 70 shaken Hogsheads, 50 Barrels Flour, 10 Boxes Sperma Ceti Candles, & 6 Hhds Tobacco. Moses Lippitt Master bound to Santa Croix owned by Jacob Greene & Compy. of Warwick.

Outward Entries. – Sloop Greenwich Isaac Upton Master for New York with a Quantity of Household Furniture. Owned by Thomas Aldrich of East Greenwich

In the Sloop America Nathaniel Packard Master for Santa Croix

May. 3. 40 M Hoops 4 M Staves. 50 Boxes Sperma Ceti Candles. Owned by Ambrose Page, Nicholas Brown, Joseph Russell and William Russell all of Providence.


11. In the Sloop Polley Joseph Comstock Master for Surinam. 8 Hhds Tobacco. 4 Tierces Rice. 24. bbls Flour. 88 bbls alewives. 15. bbls. Tar 18. bbls Sperma Coeti. 50 Boxes Sperma Coeti
Candles. 1 Cask Hams 5c feet Pine Boards and 30 Shaken Hogsheads. Owned by Nicholas Brown, Joseph Cumstock & Benjamin Cumstock all of Providence.

In the Sloop *Sea Flower* Nicholas Cooke junr. for New-York.

42 Hhds. 2 Tierces and 1 Pipe Rum. 1 Hhd and 46 Tierces and bbls Brandy. – 8. bbls Coffee and 1 Trunk Dry Goods. Owned by Nicholas Cooke Esquire

May. 16.

15. In the Schooner *Success* Jonathan Donnison Master for Hispaniola.

90 bbls. Flour 4 Tierces Rice 6 bbls & 3 half bbls Beef & Pork and 33 Shaken Cask. Owned by Ambrose Page, Joseph Russell & William Russell all of Providence

16. In the Sloop *Sango* Job Thurston Master for Hispaniola.

100 bbls Flour. 45 bbls Lamp Oil. 54. bbls Munhaden Fish. 17 M Boards & Joice 3. M Hoops. 120 Shaken Cask and 50 M Shingles. Owned by John Mawdsley George Gibbs and Linn Martin all of Newport.

In the Sloop *Hawke* Stukely Williams Master for New-York in Ballast & one Hogshead Molasses. Owned by Phineas Frazier & Stokely Williams both of Providence

In the Sloop *Victory* Benjamin Lindsey Master for New-York.


In the Sloop *Diamond* John Cahoone Master for New-York.

Fifty Bbls Train Oil and Twenty five Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. Owned by Amos Gardner of South Kingstown.

In the Sloop *Humbird* Philip Manchester Master for New-York.


21. In the Schooner *Sally* Samuel Avery Master. bound for France.

One Hundred Tons Train and Sperma Coeti Oyl, Twenty two Casks Sperma Coeti and Seven Thousand Staves. Fitted out on the Continental Service by John Brown of Providence


40. Hhds Molasses, 30 bbls Coffee, 4 Hhds and 8. bbls Sugar, and 10 Cask Oyl. Owned by John Freebody of Newport

23d In the Sloop *Greenwich* Isaac Upton Master for New-York.


25. In the Brigantine *Nancey* Charles Davis Master for Surinam and Esquebo. 20 M. boards, 4 M Hogsheads Hoops, 200 Shaken Hhds, 40 bbls Beef and Pork, 7 Hhds and 3 Tierces Ship Bread, 160 bbls Flour, 60 bbls Herrings, 1 Tierce Rice 7 Tierces Oyl and 25. Boxes Sperma Coeti Candles. Owned by Simeon Potter Simeon T. Cockrun and Charles Davis all of Bristol.


27. In the Sloop *Two Brothers* Joseph Kinnicutt Master for Surinam. 6 M. Boards 80. bbls Flour, 15 Casks Rice, 20 Hhds Tobacco, 60 Shaken Hhds. and 1 M Staves. Owned by Nathan Angell of Providence.

29. In the Sloop *Victory* Benjamin Lindsey Master for New-York. 18 Hhds and 2 bbls Sugar, 6 bbls. and 6 Baggs Coffee & 9 Bags Hops. owned by Zephaniah Brown, William Rhodes and Benjamin Lindsey all of Providence.

1. Outward and Inward Entries, R.I. Arch.
APPENDIX B

JOURNAL OF FRANCIS BOARDMAN, SLOOP *Adventure* ¹

[Francis Boardman of Salem, Massachusetts, master of the sloop *Adventure*, sailed for Georgetown, South Carolina, on January 1, 1776. Upon his return voyage he was taken, March 8, 1776, by HM Sloop *Falcon*, Captain John Linzee.

In this journal, Boardman describes his treatment as a prisoner, his attempts to escape and final success, and his experiences as he made his way north by land from North Carolina.

The journal is transcribed as written. Boardman was a phonetic speller but not illiterate. While he concluded his journal with "Unhappy war," he did not end his service with this unfortunate voyage. From 1779 to 1782 he commanded Massachusetts letters of marque.]

Memorandum of A Journal on Board the Sloop *Adventure*

My Self Master Bound to George Town in South Carolina

Monday January the 1th 1776 @ 7 in the Eavening Saild from Mr [Benjamin] Bickford warft in Beverly with a fine sail of Wind at NW & Clear weather Arived Safe at George Town in 29 Days our Pasage Atanded with Contary winds & hard gails of Do one thing Remarkible on the Pasage we Came athaut thousands of fish Diferent kinds Lie Dead on the water in the Eage of the gulf Streem also Lost our Small Anchoar in Coming to Anchoar off[f] North Island wích makes one part of the River Winyaw In George Town we Loded with 260 Casks of Rice Containing 70 tones Nt Rice & about 1500 lb wt of Indico Dear Skins &&c we Saild the 6 of March @ 8 in the morning In Company with Capt Richard Magery of Salem & Monrow of Providence the 8 of Do unhapily was taken by the *Falcon* Sloop of war Si-ron Frigat in site ² ware I Receaved arouf Treatment from that Damd Raskel John Lindzey Capt of the *Falcon* I was Sent in with the Sloop into Cape Fear and was Sent out in the tender & put on board the Ship & was eaight weaks A Cruising for Sir Peater Parker & his Fleat before She went into Cape Fear Harbour most Part of the time at half alowance of Nothing but Poark & bread he never Demanded me to Do Duty but used me Very Jill Looked upon me with Desdain Spite & Malis John Adkings Chief Lutannant & Jeams mourey Master tuck me Into thare mess in the gun Room & gave me very kind Treatment all the Cruse at Sea but at half alou-ance all most Parished with Hunger after got in the Harbour Linzey [u]rnd me out of the above mess & after that I mest with the gunner Charles Penney wot was Remarkible at Sea besides Floging Cusing & Black garding we tuck a franch Scooner & A Georgian Ditto ³ Bured on[e] man with the Small Pox & another with the feaver & the Ships Tender taken &
Cared in to Charles Town wich made Linzey Scratch his head & Swaire to be Riveng on the Rabils as he Stiles ons all ³ my mate John gallason Steaphen Smith Peter Smorrows & Samuel giles was put on Board the Siren on Acct of the Small Pox John Brown & Thomas Wight Sheared the Same fate with me the mate & People made to Do Duty the 10 of May Most part of the Fleat arived in the Eavening attempting to Swim on Shoar was taken up by a Transport Boat & Broat on board the Ship again was put In Irons for Nine Days My Friend penney Did Not for git to Send me Vitles & Drink we Leave the Fleat & Moove up the River as fare as Broomswick ware the People is all Left the Town John Brown one of my People & 2 other Sailoers the 16 Instant in the Night Swim from the Ship & git Safe on Shoar the Night folowing he Put me in Irons again thinking I was Noing of thair Leaving the Ship & keep me thare till Elaven oclock the Next Day my Risadance wilt in Irons was in the Sta[rd]board Cable tear where I allmost was Devoured with Lice my Masmate Penney & Self Concluded to Swim a Shoar @ 9 in the Eavening the 18 of may Beating Very Dark with thunder & Lightning all though thare was 2 Santeries on Each ganway 2 Do on the Fore Castle & 3 officeres on the Quarter Dack we git out of the Mid Ship Port the Labourd Side I Swim Round the Starn & he the hade of the Ship for hir Labourd Side was off from the Shoar I got upon the Roder & Stript my self of avery thing but my Trouser & 1 hankerchief tide Round my Body with 4 & ½ gunies & another Round my head & with them Swim Safe a Shoar all though gratefully afercard of the Aligateers for thare is Plenty in this River wisted Sum time for my Partenear but find him Not & then thaut he was Either Drownded or went on board the Ship again I git under Neath a house by the Side of the bank to watch the motions of the Ship for fear thay would git thair Boat out and Come a Shoar in Sarch after me Not Long after I was a shoar grate Sarch was made as I Could See the Lanthorns going fore & afte the Ship as I Saposd in Sarch after me but I had the Pleasure to Laught at them I Past the Night with pleasure all though it was Dark & Dismal with Sevear thunder & Lightning & my Self Very Cold as I had Nothing on but apar of Trouses – I Never Cloasing my Eyes for Sleap the hole Night at the Dawn of the day Saw aboat astarn of the Ship thaut it time to Set out & go up amounset the houses Calling friends to amaraca Saveril times thinking thare was Shoaldars kept thare as thay had fired on the Ship the Day before Who Should Cum out of a hous but Mr Penney the gunner of the Ship that Came over board with me Nothing on but apeace of an old Paticoat on to Cover his Nakedness our goy was grate thinking Each other was Drounded beaing Cold & Raney we Sharcht allmost Every hous to find Sumthing to put on find Nothing Looking See the Ships Boat all most a Shoar all though we Detar-mining to ahald the Ship to Let that Damd Raskle Linzey Not have the Satisfaction to think we ware Drounded But was oblige to Set out & Run or be taking we Run up along the Road by the Side of the River about 3 miles & Came to Kornal Hows Plantation ⁵ ware thay was about 30 of a
Company Light hose Stashond who Lent ous some Cloaths to put on & gave ous Vitles & Drink from thare we was Conducted to Kornal Nash's Camp at a cross Road about 2 miles from this Place who gave ous a later to ganiroyl Moore at Wilmonton ware we Safe arived at 5 o'clock in the after Noon after awalk of 15 miles Bare footed & was Anfamed by the Geniroyl Consarning the Pirots Fleet & Army the ganiroyl Did Not use ous well for he Nither offerd ous Vitles or Drink Cloaths Nor money but I Sun found a friend Kornal Paton who gave me 2 thin Jacotes 1 Shirt 1 pare Stokens 1 pare Shoes 1 hat & 1 Blue Coate the gunner allso had Saveril things gave him by other officers in the Same Rigerment but Neither had a Nugh for a sacont Shift Nor thay want to be had for Love Nor money for avery thing was Carred out of the Town into the Countary the People hear ar Very kind & ware glad to Sea ous Safe on Shoar from ahall afloat hear I got 20 Dollars from Capt Engraham of Newbary Port after Refreshing our Selves for 5 days thursday the 23 of May at 4 in the after Noon Take Leave of our friends & Set out on along teadious Jornay of a 100[0] miles Nearist Compition from this Place to Salem NewEngland the first town We Arive at is a Small Town Cald Tarbery 160 miles from Wilmonton Road Very Sandy Lo Lavel Land Nothing but a wilderness Each Side the Road but a few Scatring houses Some Distance 15 miles from Each other the People Very kind & Sivel our Living Chiefly on bacon Milk & Indin Brad Next town we arive at is halifax from thare to Hixes Foard from thare to Peter Burg from thence to osbon from Orsbon to warrock war thay was a galey abuilding from thare to Ritchmond a Very Elegant Place from thare to Haniover Cort house thare we Came athought 3 Vagins & thay gives ous alief along to Fadirick Burg 40 miles dist was grate Esment to our weared Feat from thare we Travil to Dunfreast from thare to Colchester from thare to Alicksandrey on Petomick River Cross the Farey 2 Miles over Next Place Bladensburg ware we meat Capt Blunt an a Quantance of mine in the Westindies the Next Town we Came to was Baltimor & thare Came athaut of Capt Lock Palfery & Capt Daniel Adams Booth of Salem & my Entiment Aquantances Beaying Very warrey & tierd in Traviling Such a long Distance Stay hear from tuesday morning till Saterday in the fore Noon my Falow Travilear Mr Penney meat with a grate in Corigement to go gunner of A New Continantiel Frigat Now on the Stoks & allso meats with Savirel of his old a Quantances hear wich Came from England Sum time Since & so Concludes to stay hear & I was Very Sorey to Part with so good a friend from hear I take Pasage in a Pacet Boat & go to the head of Wilk & thare Travil 7 miles over to New Castle on Philadelpha River & Take pasage on a Nother Packet Boat & go up to the City and thare Bo-rowed money of Mr Andrew Cabot wich have sence pd him take Stage from hear for Bortington and theare take Stage by Land to South Amboay and from thare by water for New york thare met by Brother Ebenezer Boardman and many other friends take Stage for Providence by water the
27 June 1776 got to Salem found my wife and all friends well, wich makes amends for all my Sufferings. Unhappy war.

1. EI.

2. "Frydy 8 March 1776 Cape Fear 86°W 7 Leags at 6 A M gave Chace to a Sail in the S E Qr at 10 Brot too the Chace the Sloop Adventure from George Town to Salem without any papers loadd. with Rice Indigo Dear Skins & Indian Corn the master named Francis Boardman," journal of H.M. Sloop Falcon, PRO, Admiralty, 51/336.

3. Ibid., the French schooner was taken by the Falcon on April 7, and the Schooner Martha from Bermuda on April 17.

4. Ibid., May 20, 1776, "taken by the Rebells the latter end of March the Arm’d Sloop General Clinton with pilots looking out for Sr. Peter Parker & his fleet."


6. Colonel Francis Nash.


8. Colonel John Patten.


10. Head of Elk.
### A Journal of a cruise in the Brig Andrew Doria, Nicholas Biddle Esq., Commander from<br>the Port of Philadelphia, begun January 1, 1786.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Thursday</strong></td>
<td>1. 12 PM cast off from York. In company with <em>Adborne's</em> Alfred Columbus &amp; <em>Cali</em>. Sighted for</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>January 1</td>
<td><em>Southard</em> under the <em>River</em>. At 6 PM came to <em>Rive</em> at Liberty Point, where they detained by <em>N. Black</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>The 17</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Friday</strong></td>
<td>1. 12 PM cast off from York, with fresh breaze at <em>Nor</em> &amp; <em>River</em> under the <em>River</em>. The vesselfacts*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>January 17</td>
<td><em>River</em> under <em>Black</em>. Sailed to the <em>River</em> on the 7th of <em>February</em> coming. <em>Southard</em> passing the <em>Rive</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>Langley</em> headed the <em>Black</em>. Then they sailed at the <em>Black</em>. <em>Doria</em> got 16. The port of <em>Black</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sunday</strong></td>
<td>1. 12 AM cast off from York in company with all the port, and on the 11th of <em>February</em> by a <em>Black</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb 18th</td>
<td>composed of <em>River</em>. All vessels from <em>Bladen</em> within the <em>Rive</em> wherein all is full anchor in <em>Rive</em> with some</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>more lay till 17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sunday</strong></td>
<td>1. 12 PM leave the port in company with all the port having on board the <em>Bladen</em> and <em>Sunderby</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb 19th</td>
<td>on the 17th of <em>February</em> under <em>Black</em>. The port of <em>Bladen</em> is the <em>Rive</em>. The port is composed of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>Langley</em> as told me by the <em>Bladen</em> one of the <em>Black</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. *Andrew Doria* Journal, PRO Admiralty 1/484. The Journal was kept by Lieutenant James Josiah. On May 29, 1776, *Andrew Doria* captured the British ship *Crawford*, and Josiah went on board her as prize master. Therefore, from that date forward the Journal is that of the *Crawford* rather than *Andrew Doria*. 
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>North</th>
<th>South</th>
<th>East</th>
<th>West</th>
<th>Course 1</th>
<th>Course 2</th>
<th>Course 3</th>
<th>Course 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>24.6</td>
<td>4.1</td>
<td>3.1</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10.12</td>
<td>2.3</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>3.4</td>
<td>4.5</td>
<td>5.6</td>
<td>6.7</td>
<td>7.8</td>
<td>8.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>4.3</td>
<td>5.4</td>
<td>6.7</td>
<td>7.8</td>
<td>8.9</td>
<td>9.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Notes:**
- North, South, East, West indicate wind directions.
- Course 1, Course 2, Course 3, Course 4 indicate wind speeds.

**Additional Information:**
- Andrew Doria
- Date: 24.6
- Course: 0.4, 0.3, 0.2, 0.1
- Course: 5.6, 6.7, 7.8, 8.9

**Weather Conditions:**
- Windy conditions, possibly during a storm.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>N S 21 N 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-2</td>
<td>N S 21 N 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-2</td>
<td>N S 21 N 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-2</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-2</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Andrew Diner, 1776**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-2</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>N N N N N 1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**APPENDICES**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Time</th>
<th>Port</th>
<th>Weather</th>
<th>Wind</th>
<th>Temperature</th>
<th>Observations</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-11</td>
<td>39 11</td>
<td>2704</td>
<td>W. NW</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td>80°F</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-12</td>
<td>11 06</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>80°N</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-13</td>
<td>21 1</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>61°W</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-14</td>
<td>12 3</td>
<td>2701</td>
<td>W. NW</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-15</td>
<td>12 1</td>
<td>2702</td>
<td>W. NW</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-16</td>
<td>12 1</td>
<td>2702</td>
<td>W. NW</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776-06-17</td>
<td>12 1</td>
<td>2702</td>
<td>W. NW</td>
<td>NW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Wednesday 3rd June**

- Temperature: 80°F
- Wind: NW
- Observations: Weather steady, wind from NW.
A Journal of a Cruise to the Undine

Thursday 3 Wednesday 10, 26

Friday 5

Saturday 6

Notes:

[Text not legible due to poor quality of the image]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Wind</th>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Left</th>
<th>Right</th>
<th>M. N.</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday</td>
<td>87°</td>
<td>600°</td>
<td>42°</td>
<td>42°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>78°</td>
<td>480°</td>
<td>42°</td>
<td>42°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Remarks:**

- Light foggy at 1. PM. Wind from East, 10 PM.
- 6 PM: Black smoke from the ships.
- 4 PM: Light foggy weather.
- 10 PM: Wind from East, 600°.
- 4 PM: Light foggy weather.
- 10 PM: Wind from East, 600°.

- Light foggy weather at 1. PM.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.

- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
- Black smoke from the ships.
- Light foggy weather.
- Wind from East, 10 PM.
Friday 12th Oct 1810

Sunday

Monday 13th Oct

Tuesday 14th Oct

Wednesday 15th Oct

Thursday 16th Oct

Friday 17th Oct

Saturday 18th Oct

Sunday 19th Oct

Monday 20th Oct

Tuesday 21st Oct

Wednesday 22nd Oct

Thursday 23rd Oct

Friday 24th Oct

Saturday 25th Oct

Sunday 26th Oct

Monday 27th Oct

Tuesday 28th Oct

Wednesday 29th Oct

Thursday 30th Oct

Friday 31st Oct

Saturday 1st Nov

Sunday 2nd Nov

Monday 3rd Nov

Tuesday 4th Nov

Wednesday 5th Nov

Thursday 6th Nov

Friday 7th Nov

Saturday 8th Nov

Sunday 9th Nov

Monday 10th Nov

Tuesday 11th Nov

Wednesday 12th Nov

Thursday 13th Nov

Friday 14th Nov

Saturday 15th Nov

Sunday 16th Nov

Monday 17th Nov

Tuesday 18th Nov

Wednesday 19th Nov

Thursday 20th Nov

Friday 21st Nov

Saturday 22nd Nov

Sunday 23rd Nov

Monday 24th Nov

Tuesday 25th Nov

Wednesday 26th Nov

Thursday 27th Nov

Friday 28th Nov

Saturday 29th Nov

Sunday 30th Nov

Monday 1st Dec

Tuesday 2nd Dec

Wednesday 3rd Dec

Thursday 4th Dec

Friday 5th Dec

Saturday 6th Dec

Sunday 7th Dec

Monday 8th Dec

Tuesday 9th Dec

Wednesday 10th Dec

Thursday 11th Dec

Friday 12th Dec

Saturday 13th Dec

Sunday 14th Dec

Monday 15th Dec

Tuesday 16th Dec

Wednesday 17th Dec

Thursday 18th Dec

Friday 19th Dec

Saturday 20th Dec

Sunday 21st Dec

Monday 22nd Dec

Tuesday 23rd Dec

Wednesday 24th Dec

Thursday 25th Dec

Friday 26th Dec
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday, 5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday, 6</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday, 7</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday, 8</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday, 9</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday, 10</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday, 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday, 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday, 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday, 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday, 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday, 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday, 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday, 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday, 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Remarks**

- Monday, May 18: Arrived in N.Y. early in the morning. Took a walk in the city and visited some friends.
- Tuesday, May 19: Went to the museum and saw some interesting exhibits.
- Wednesday, May 20: Attended a conference on transportation.
- Thursday, May 21: Visited a friend in the hospital.
- Friday, May 22: Worked on a project at the office.
- Saturday, May 23: Enjoyed a day off with family.
- Sunday, May 24: Attended a church service in the morning.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Hours</th>
<th>Minutes</th>
<th>Total Hours</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Monday 20</td>
<td>8:00</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>8:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday 21</td>
<td>10:00</td>
<td>12:30</td>
<td>12:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday 22</td>
<td>9:30</td>
<td>11:00</td>
<td>10:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday 23</td>
<td>7:30</td>
<td>8:45</td>
<td>8:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday 24</td>
<td>8:30</td>
<td>10:30</td>
<td>10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday 25</td>
<td>7:00</td>
<td>9:00</td>
<td>9:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday 26</td>
<td>6:00</td>
<td>8:00</td>
<td>8:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday 27</td>
<td>9:00</td>
<td>10:30</td>
<td>10:30</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Remarks:**

- On the morning of this day, 23 Sept 1802, I received a letter from my agent in London, advising that the ships had arrived safely at their destination. They were due to depart within the week.
- The weather was fine and we took the opportunity to go for a walk in the park. The children were very excited and wanted to explore all the trees and flowers.
- We also visited the local museum, which had a new exhibition on display. The children were fascinated by the ancient artifacts.

**Notes:**

- Lightening was reported in the area, but it did not affect our plans.
- The children had a lovely time playing in the garden after the exhibition.
- We had a delicious lunch at a local cafe after the visit.

**Additional Information:**

- The letter from my agent mentioned that the market prices had increased due to the recent floods in the area.
- I shall write back to him immediately to discuss the matter further.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Latitude</th>
<th>Longitude</th>
<th>Bearing and Distance</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>01.08</td>
<td>00.46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>11.19</td>
<td>57.12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>11.01</td>
<td>37.30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>10.36</td>
<td>09.56</td>
<td>NW</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>10.05</td>
<td>61.38</td>
<td>N</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>10.56</td>
<td>63.05</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Remarks of 1776**

Saturday, 24th. The first part of this 24th, the 3d day of July, the sea was calm, the weather fair. The ships in company with the brig ship. The brig ship, at 2 p.m. P.M. The brig ship, at 3 p.m.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Weds</th>
<th>Thurs</th>
<th>Fri</th>
<th>Saturday</th>
<th>Sun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Monday</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>Weds</td>
<td>Thurs</td>
<td>Fri</td>
<td>Saturday</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Remarks**

- *Thursday 6*  *Ships West*  *Capt. W*  *22. 19. 08*
- *Friday 7*  *Ships West*  *Capt. W*  *22. 14. 02*
- *Saturday 8*  *Ships West*  *Capt. W*  *22. 14. 12*
- *Sunday 9*  *Ships West*  *Capt. W*  *22. 14. 37*
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Weather</th>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Distance</th>
<th>Log.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Monday 10</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td>South</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>50.97 70.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday 11</td>
<td>North</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>29.22</td>
<td>71.40</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Remarks:

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 8:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 6:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 6:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 6:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 6:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.

The vessel was equally well on the first part of the 22. Thames, the wind being by ESE. 6:30 PM, 20th of October, 1722. All the weather fell badly, but we went all night well.
BIBLIOGRAPHY


NEWSPAPERS

*The Bristol Journal* (Bristol, England)

*The Public Ledger* (London)

1. Only printed sources and newspapers not cited in previous volumes. See also Descriptive List of Illustrations. For manuscript sources see Depository Location Abbreviations.
INDEX

Abaco, Bahamas, 133, 135*, 153, 173, 597, 748, 815
Abbot, (Capt.) 892 (Canadian)
Abbot, Francis, 405
Abbott, John, 401
Aborn, James, 576, 1480, 1482 (George)
Abram, Jonas, 1317
Acadien, 1259
Actaeon: HMS, 536, 886, 903, 951, 952, 1076, 1091, 1156, 1411 (Christopher Atkins)
Active: HMS, 951, 952, 1091 (Williams)
Active: British cutter, 1010
Adamant: British transport, 960, 1030, 1051
Adams, Abigail, to: John Adams, 362, 379-80, 814, 1183; from: John Adams, 788-89, 1296
Adams, Daniel, 391
Adams, John (Capt.): privateer commission by Continental Congress, 774-75; mentioned: 775, 1368 (Chance)
Adams, Joseph, 637 (Hope)
Adams, Peter, 1155n., 1313
Adams, Robert, 81, 1175, 1357 (Little Hannah)
Adams, Samuel, 646, 962, 1191, 1461n.
Adams, William, 268, 713
Adams, Winborn (Capt.), 82n., 117, 830n., 1214, 1357n. (Warren)
Adderton, Sam (Capt.), 492, 506
Admiral Shuldham: British transport, 903, 954, 958, 1050 (Mather)
Admiralty, The British (London), 1052*
Admiralty, British: memorandum by (on press warrants), 1056; to: John Amherst, 943; Nathaniel Bateman, 1137-38; John Brisbane, 1017; Cuthbert Collingwood, 1008-10; John Colpoy, 922; James Cook and Charles Clerke, 907-10; Hugh Dalrymple, 973, 998-99, 1004-05; Henry Davis, 1123, 1131-32; Archibald Dickson, 936; Thomas Dod, 1139-40; Charles Douglas, 912-14, 1046-47; James Douglas, 885; Robert Fan- shaw, 959-61, 1005; Thomas Fitzherbert, 887-88; Patrick. Fotheringham, 985n.-99n.; James Gambier, 981; Clark Gayton, 906-07, 1125, 1139; George Germain, 890, 896-97, 900, 911-12, 921, 925, 936, 946, 948-49, 971-73, 981, 995; Samuel Graves, 926; William Halsted, 1018-19; William Hotham, 1013-14, 1062-64, 1088-89; Richard Howe, 1093, 1094, 1094-95, 1133; Maximilian Jacobs, 893-94; Michael Kearney, 905-06; Robert Linzee, 919-20; George Mackenzie, 1015; Robert Man, 1076-77; John Montagu, 995-36, 989, 990-94; Henry Mowat, 946, 1051-53; Cornthwaite Ommanney, 1064-65, 1077; Peter Parker, 952-54; Richard Pickersgill, 1050-51, 1123-24; Molyneux Shuldham, 932, 1005-07, 1015-16, 1047; Patrick Sinclair, 900-01; John Stott, 1026-27, 1043; Charles Thompson, 895; Victualing Commissioners, 949, 984-85; Roger Wills, 958; James Worth, 936-39; George Young, 981-82; from: George Germain, 902, 925, 934-35, 1010
Admiralty Court (British): at Halifax: cases in, 844, 857, 1160, 1388-89; mentioned, 287n., 790; at Jamaica: cases in, 555-56; in North Carolina: cases in, 622, 1349-52, 1384-85, 1398-99; mentioned: 159, 554, 559, 1049, 1082
Admiralty Court (Continental): Massachusett: libel advertisement, 498-99; libels filed in, 81-83, 296-97; mentioned, 19, 82-83, 280, 333, 417-18, 1175, 1213, 1215-14, 1303-04; New Jersey: considered, 20, 54, 119-20; Pennsylvania: case in, 1334-41; regulations of, 527-29; mentioned, 110, 527, 772, 801-02; Rhode Island: 1283-84; South Carolina: 542-43, 587, 654, 666, 675, 743, 759, 778; mentioned: 404, 1255
Adventurer: ship, 172, 279, 1119 (Chapman); sloop, 245, 369, 654, 1484-88 (see also Boardman, Francis); HM Storeship, 212, 381, 448, 487, 591, 655, 1091, 1225 (Hallum); British treasury victualer, 903, 958, 1058 (Cox)
Aeolus, 884
Actna: Pennsylvania fireship, 526
Affe & Hannah: sloop, 517, 558 (Bell)
INDEX

Africa: brig, 977
Ahart, William, 549
Air.—(Capt.), 894, 1035 (Clementina)
Asquith [Asquith], William, 240, 1202, 1319, 1426
Aitken, Henry (Capt.), 73, 443, 531, 743, 759, 778 (Port Henderson)
Akin [Askin], John, 576, 623, 696 (Greyhound)
Alarm: HMS, readiness ordered, 1026; complement increased, 1043
Albany: HMS [formerly Britannia], 1016
Albany, N.Y., 363
Albion: ship, 843
Alborough: HMS, 883, 1046, 1141 (William Bennett)
Aldborough: HMS, sailing orders, 981-82 (George Young)
Aldritch, Thomas, 1481, 1482
Alexander,—[of Maryland], 756
Alexander, —(Capt.), 1429
Alexander, Charles (Capt.), to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 202; mentioned: 338, 398, 412, 523, 740, 870n., 1034, 1153, 1467 (Chatham, Wasp)
Alexander, John (Capt.), 172, 461, 1096, 1112, 1115 (Christian)
Alexander, Mark, 1299
Alexander, Philip, 1329
Alexander, William, see Stirling, Lord
Alexandria, Va., Committee, 271n., 273
Alfred: Continental Ship, at New Providence, Bahamas, 679-80, 681, 736, 748-52, 786, 797, 815; list of officers, 1239-31; letter from on board, 748-52; mentioned: 133, 386-88, 466, 710, 836, 1029, 1034, 1159, 1163, 1194, 1305, 1329, 1358, 1380, 1419, 1458 (Saltonstall). See also Hopkins, Eck
Allain, William, 802
Allen, Edward, 517
Allen, Ethan: Narrative of, 1352-54; mentioned: 882
Allen, James, 1031
Allen, Jolly, 639, 642, 668, 676n., 1161
Allen, Paul, 308, 593 (Unity)
Allen, Solomon, 13
Allen, Thomas (Capt.), 1378
Allen, Zachariah, 1254n., 1481, 1483
Allenby, James, 549, 1317
Allerton: brig, letter from on board, 493-94
Allison, John, 457
Allison, George, 507
Almer, Joseph, 733
Alner, James (Capt.), 724
Alsop, John, to: Silas Deane, 130; mentioned: 11, 21, 579, 630, 726, 772, 1423
Alsop, Mary, 1458
Alsop, Richard, 630, 1458
Alstine,—, 570
Altmere & Hollings, 1318
Alwood, John, 320n.
Amazon: brig, 1152 (Clark)
Amason: HMS, readiness ordered, 893-94; mentioned: 884, 885, 921, 926, 1015, 1061 (Jacobs)
Amboy, N.J., 363
Ambrose, Israel, 1364
Ambuscade: HMS, John Macartney appointed captain, 885; recruitment for, 900; mentioned: 884, 885, 895, 920, 1000, 1015, 1129 (Macartney)
Amer, John, 767
America: brig, 570, 1376 (Lambert); ship, libel case of, 622, 1349-52, 1384-85, 1398-99 (Cunningham); sloop, 570, 1376 (Campbell), 575, 1479 (Carpenter), 1481 (Packard)
American Congress: Virginia sloop, 357, 457, 634
American Fleet, see Continental Fleet; Navy, Continental
Ames,—, 96
Ames, William, 19
Amherst, Sir Jeffrey, 1018
Amherst, John (V. Adm., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 943; mentioned: 981, 1027, 1123
Amity: brig, 370, 1114 (Ash)
Amity’s Desire: British transport, 895, 918
Amity’s Succession: British transport, 960, 1051
Amony, Jonathan, from: Ebenezer Learned, 257; mentioned: 229-30
Amony, Thomas, from: Ebenezer Learned, 257; mentioned: 229-30
Amphibious Warfare, see New Providence, Bahamas
Ancrum, John, 58, 103, 113
Anderson,—[of Virginia], 1338
Anderson,—(Adjutant), 1377n.
Anderson, Robert, 715
Anderson, Robert, 1064 (Medway)
Andrew Doria: Continental Brig, at New Providence, Bahamas, 153; in Narragansett Bay, 679, 736, 748-52, 786, 797, 815; list of officers, 1329-31; letter from on board, 748-52; mentioned: 133, 386-88, 466, 710, 836, 1029, 1034, 1159, 1163, 1194, 1305, 1329, 1358, 1380, 1419, 1458 (Saltonstall). See also Hopkins, Eck
Allain, William, 802
Annis, William, 549, 1318
Anslow, James, 375
Antelope: HMS, Journal: 316, 495–96; mentioned: 517, 552, 553, 555, 795n., 911 (William Judd)
Anticosti Island, Canada, 1212n., 1451
Antigua, West Indies: British transports at, 156n., 562n.; conditions in: 1375; mentioned: 24, 25, 27, 233, 285, 301, 803, 862, 922, 1041, 1125, 1243–44, 1275, 1293
Antigua Gazette, 32
Antonio, Joseph, 717
Antony, Jacob, 1466
Appewen, John, 549
Appleby, Samuel (Capt., R.N.): assumes command of Preston, 1025–26
Appleton, Benjamin, 517, 556 (Susannah)
Apollo: British transport, 921, 922, 1004, 1050
Apthrop, (Mrs.), 488
Apthrop, Thomas, 488
Aranda, Conde d’, 1078, 1351, 1112
Arbuthnot, Marriot (Commodore, R.N.), 2, 182, 472, 655, 939, 971–73, 1223
Archdeacon, Thomas, 1402n.
Archer, Thomas, 303, 689
Archer: British transport, 895, 918
Arethusa: HMS, 897
Argo: HMS, Journal: 134, 177, 605, 744, 856, 1220; mentioned: 32, 116, 604, 704, 705, 799, 805, 921, 924, 1289, 1376 (Garnier)
Argo: British transport, 123, 155, 562n., 655, 693 (Greeves)
Argout, Count d’: to: James Young, 432–33; from: James Young, 804–05; to succeed Count de Nozieres, 346; becomes Governor, Martinique, 804.
Armitage, William: deposition of, 24–27
Armstrong, (Capt.), 982
Armstrong, (Dr.), 1474
Armstrong, John (Brig. Gen.), 1474
Army, British
campaign plans, 1081
Halifax, embarkment for, 473; at Halifax, 636, 744, 1299
mercenaries, use of, 954. See also Brunswick, Hanover, Hessian, Waldeck troops
morde of, 490
promotions, 880, 1003, 1007
provincials, use of, 1003
provisions, ordered to Halifax, 535; shortage, 473, 488, 744–45, 1080, 1222, 1293, 1436; mentioned, 402, 1049
Quebec, troops sent to, 891, 892, 916, 920, 960–61, 987, 998–99, 1001, 1004–05, 1018, 1020, 1037, 1048, 1169, 1212, 1222, 1248, 1390, 1413
recruits arrive, St. Augustine, 187
recruitment for, 1002
regiments named, 1062–63
strength of, 957
supply dispute, 66, 95
Surgeons, Deposition of Three, 24–27
transport command questioned, 911–12
See also Clinton, Henry; Howe, William
Army, Continental
Canadian Campaign: need for bateaux, 96, 409, 540, 626, 1195–96, 1284–85, 1392, 1405–06, 1413; provisions, need for, 2, 96–97, 1285; reinforcements for, 363, 508, 540, 1223, 1255, 1252, 1265, 1295–96; supplies for, 1460; troops in Canada, 518, 706, 1195–96, 1355, 1392, 1433–35, 1455–56; condition of, 1433. See also Arnold, Benedict; Schuyler, Philip; Thomas, John; Wooster, David
Commanders of, from: Boston Selectmen, 229–30
Council of War, Roxbury, Minutes of, 317–18
Dorchester Heights taken, 179, 189–90, 191, 208, 228, 1292
General Orders, 819–20
inventory, British stores at Boston, 808–11
manpower shortage, 1252, 1433
in New York, 37, 565, 646, 647, 698, 722, 752, 770, 835, 866, 1223, 1310; reinforcements, 317, 407, 533, 539, 577, 740, 770; strength, 284
pay difficulties, 1294, 1414
provisions waste, Albany, 52
quarters for, 22, 577
called to Rhode Island, 608
sickness in, 1355, 1433, 1455
transports for, named, 492, 506
at Williamsburg, 750
mentioned: 295n., 962, 1129, 1248
See also Lee, Charles; Putnam, Israel; Washington, George
Arnault, James, 940
Arnold: Pennsylvania floating battery, 526, 550, 699n.
Arnold, Benedict (Brig. Gen.), to: John Thomas, 1456; George Washington, 1455–56; from: Hector McNeill, 1244–45; mentioned: 518, 590n., 914, 928, 1259, 1290, 1554, 1462
Arnold, Charles, 696, 707
Arnold, Rhodes (Lt.), 1419, 1459
INDEX

Arthurs, William, 375
Ash.— (Capt.), 370, 1114 (Amity)
Ashburner, John, 313
Ashe, John (Col.), 57, 59, 122
Assos [in Pa.], 352
Atchison, Robert, 56-57, 131, 185, 1396
Atkins, Christopher (Capt., R.N.), 903, 1091 (Actaeon)
Atkins, John, 1485
Atkins, T., 551n., 597n. (Dove)
Atkinson, John, 81, 1175, 1357, 1424n. (Betsey)
Atkinson, John, 903 (Blessing)
Atalanta [Atlanta, Atlantic]: HM Sloop, 919, 1012, 1015, 1243 (Underwood)
Attorney General (British), see Harrison, Thomas
Atwater, David, Jr.: bill of, 1392
Atwood, Stephen, 642, 1161
Atwood, Thomas, to: Lord Dartmouth, 464-68; mentioned: 386
Auchinlick, Henry (Capt.), 1206
Augusta: British transport, 734
Aurora: brig, 1056 (Craw); ship, 128, 142, 581, 1025, 1029, 1102n., 1111 (Getsheus); British transport, 903, 953, 954 (Wetherall)
Babbidge [Babbage, Bavage], James, 463, 466, 710, 1117, 735, 749, 786, 817, 834, 1164, 1183, 1206, 1431, 1460
Babcock, Adam, to: George Washington, 1422; mentioned: 612, 1306
Babcock, Henry (Col.), to: Nicholas Cooke, 678, 797; from: Ezek Hopkins, 861; mentioned: 308, 612, 662, 847, 1184
Babson, William, 977 (Elizabeth)
Bache, — (Mr. and Mrs.), 47
Bache, Richard, to: Benjamin Franklin, 1424-43
Bachelor, E., 1152n.
Back River, Ga., 246, 371, 372, 432, 1374
Back River, Md., 98, 241
Backers, Nathaniel, 833
Backus, Elij., 475
Badge, Thomas, 1318
Badger: HM Armed Vessel, 906-07, 919
Baffin's Bay, 1123
Baggs, Mary, 1317
Bagley, John (Capt.), 37, 78n., 397n., 1228 (Sally)
Bahamas, 154*. See also Abaco; New Providence
Bagric,—, 1018 (Samuel)
Bailey,—, 518
Bailey, Noadiah, 137, 159 (Polly)
Baker, J. P., 561n.
Baker, John (Capt.), 170, 636
Baker, John Martin, 355, 401
Baker, Lionel, 1239
Balch,—, 349
Baldwin, Cyrus, 502
Baldwin, John, 1342, 1367
Baldwin, Loammi (Col.), 770
Baley, Nathan, 1234
Balfour,— (Capt.), 502
Ball, George (Lt., R.N.), 541, 551, 568, 582, 596, 671, 685, 701, 729, 1470
Baltock: schooner, 872*
Baltimore: ship, 433
Bancker,—, 377
Bancroft, Edward, 150
Banister, John, 688, 1473
Banks, Francis (Capt., R.N.), from: Molyneux Shuldham, 535-36; mentioned: 178, 381, 448, 472, 501, 605, 814n., 843, 857, 1090, 1225, 1324 (Renown)
Banks, Richard, 1395
Bant, William, 218
Baptist, Alexander, 717
Barbados, 856, 1275
Barbarie, Peter, 1214
Barber, Nathaniel, 1294
Barcelona, Spain: as colonial trade source, 142
Barclay, Thomas, 699
Barker, Ebenezer (Capt.), 1305
Barker, John (Lt.): Diary of, 1173
Barker, Josiah, 28
Barkley, Andrew (Capt., R.N.), to: Henry Clinton, 59–61; Clark Gayton, 443-45; John Lightenstone, 655; Lachlan McIntosh, 206; Anthony Stokes, 345; James Wright, 16; from: William Ewen, 223-24, 371; Lachlan McIntosh, 186–87; Patrick Toney, 250-51; Anthony Stokes, 345; James Wright, 16; from: William Ewen, 223-24, 371; Lachlan McIntosh, 186–87; Patrick Toney, 250-51; Anthony Stokes, 345; James Wright, 16; mentioned: 94, 107, 115, 152, 167, 170, 171, 187, 207, 246, 278, 344, 403, 415, 459, 460, 543, 674, 827, 1090, 1101n., 1112, 1113, 1223, 1225, 1323n., 1373. See also Scnborough
Barkly, Gilbert, to: Sir Grey Cooper, 365
Barlow, Moses, 1361n., 137811. (Lyon)
Barnard, 217n., 237n.
Barnard [Bernard], Elizabeth, N. J., 301, 309
Barnard, F. B.: letter from, 1056
Barnard, Shubael, 28
Barnes, Corban: oath of, 1267; mentioned: 85
Barnet, Mary, 643
Barnette, James, 178
Barney, Griffin, to: Massachusetts General Court, 745
Barnley,—, 39, 40
Barns,—, 408
Baron, David, 793
Barré, Isaac, 1068, 1109
Barrell, Joseph, 218
Barrell, William, 218
Barret, Edward, 1031
Barret, John, 502
Barrett,— (Ensign), 465
Barrett, Edward, 713
Barron, James (Capt.), 204, 731, 791, 873, 1410
Barron, Richard (Capt.), 205, 674, 1371, 1410
Barrow,—, 627
Barrow, John, 623
Barter's, Dueke, 694
Bartlett, Ambrose, 605n., 1230 (Rittenhouse)
Bartlett, Josiah (Col.), to: John Langdon, 12, 31-32, 180, 238; Meshech Weare, 88; from: John Langdon, 79; William Whipple, 550-51; mentioned: 11-12, 411, 631, 773, 789
Bartlett, William: account of John Glover, 125; from: Stephen Moylan, 295–96; Samuel Tucker, 795; Artemas Ward, 831, 1260-61; mentioned: 34, 82, 116, 147, 347, 608, 767, 1295
Barton, William (Capt.), 678
Bartram,— (Capt.), 747
Bartram, Ebenezer (Lt.), 69, 644, 747
Bascombe, George, 1278, 1279
Basden, Robert, 81, 1175, 1357
Bassett, Barachiah (Maj.), to: Artemas Ward, 846-47; mentioned: 256
Batchelder, Josiah, Jr., 668
Batchelder, Samuel (Capt.), 1162
Batchelor, E., 686n., 754n.
Batchelor [Batchellor, Bachelor]: sloop, 188, 433, 691, 1168 (Scott)
Bateaux: British, to build in Canada, 890-91; Continental, for Canadian Campaign, 96, 409, 540, 626, 1195-96, 1284-85, 1392, 1405-06, 1413
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1137-38; mentioned: 1001 (Winchelsea)
Battell, F., 510, 1288, 1368, 1416
Bausset,—, de (Capt.), 957 (l'Oiseau)
Bay of Fundy, 389, 473
Bayard,—, 1024, 1027
Bayard, John, 1440
Bayard, Richard, 715
Bayard, Samuel, 1152
Bayley, John, 252
Baynes, William & Co., 129, 1111
Beal, Thomas, 767
Beall, Joshua (Col.), to: Maryland Council of Safety, 730; mentioned: 342, 413
Beall, Samuel, from: Willing, Morris & Co., 199-201
Bean, John (Lt.), 286
Beard,— (Dr.), 757
Beatty,— (Capt.), 1370
Beatty, C., 286
Beaufort: ship, 370, 1114
Beaufort, S. C.: importance of, 166; mentioned: 186, 343
Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de, to: Louis XVI, 929; Count de Vergennes, 1038-41, 1055, 1066-70, 1086-88, 1107-08, 1128, 1141; from: Arthur Lee, 1317; Count de Vergennes, 1071-72, 1074-72, 1084, 1117-18; mentioned: 1078, 1084
Beaumont, Eon de (Chevalier D'Eon), 1038, 1041-11.
Bedel,—, 52
Bedford, Gunning (Col.), 1448
Bedford: schooner, 492, 506 (Malbone)
Bedlow's Island, N.Y., 646, 647
Bee, Thomas, 759
Becars, Daniel, 1331
Begozzat [Begorrat, Begoria, Begorras, Begorraux], Pierre, to: Nicholas Cooke, 40-41, 589-90; mentioned: 188, 346, 432, 433, 1430
Beith: brig, 1206
Belcher,——, 669
Belcher, Joseph, to: Nicholas Cooke, 593
Bell,—[of Baltimore], 582
Bell,—[of Bermuda], 1276
Bell,—(Capt.), 1163
Bell, Benjamin, 517, 558 (Affie & Hannah)
Bell, John, 329
Bell, John (Lt., R.N.), 911, 921
Bell, Thomas (Capt.), 581, 1098 (Morris)
Bell: British victualer, 1050
Bellew, Mrs. Henry, 1470n.
Bellew, Henry (Capt., R.N.), from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 92, 102, 414-15, 728-30, 1467-70; mentioned: 152, 183, 289, 449, 568, 766, 1090, 1226, 1338, 1470n. (Liverpool)
Bellinger, John, 755, 772n.
Belona: HM Tender, 436
Bennet, James, 13
Bennet, Jean, 13
Bensell, Charles (Dr.), from: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1166; mentioned: 1166
Benson, Robert, 194, 334, 1150, 1362
Bent,—, 1162
Berkins, Thomas, 767
Bermuda: described, 1276-77; fortifications proposed, 1277-78; General Assembly dissolved, 61-62; gunpowder seizure, 61; colonial support in, 61; as colonial trade source, 578-80; mentioned: 84, 843, 1274-79. See also Bruere, George; Tucker, St. George
Bernard,—(Capt.), 365
Berrien, John, 392
Berwick, William, 862
Berwicke,—, 778
Bethel,— (Capt.), 1025
Betsy: brig, 1095, 1122 (Eastman), 1466n. (Slater), 1376 (Wood), 1446, 1447; schooner [renamed General Putnam], bill of sale, 865; schooner, 592, 660; sloop, 81, 105n., 1175, 1357, 1424n. (Atkinson), 670 (Bradley), 575, 1479 (Coggeshall), 217n. (Gardner), 496n., 517 (Gray), 499, 1175 (Heath), 1481 (Starr), 578-80, 726, 1274, 1276, 1278, 1279, 1399 (Tucker), 597n., 755 (Wey), 117, 187n., 703, 825, 1213n.; HM Tender, 112, 144, 290
Betsy & Molly: brig, 1228 (Calvert); sloop, 1376 (Perkins)
Betty: brig, 1156 (Bricoe); HM Storeship, 895
Bevan, Evan, 713, 1331
Beveridge, David, 457, 699
Beverly, Mass.: inventory of artillery, 608
Bicker, William, 862
Bickford, Benjamin, 245n., 1485
Biddle, Ann, 1265n.
Biddle, Charles: Autobiography of, 1315n.-16n., 1463-64; from: Nicholas Biddle, 1378-80; mentioned: 1264
Biddle, Clement, 805, 858
Biddle, Edward, 1578
Biddle, Elizabeth Ross, 1378
Biddle, James, 853
Biddle, John, 858
Biddle, Nicholas (Capt., Continental Navy), to: Charles Biddle, 1378-80; Lydia McFunn, 1264-65; from: Ezek Hopkins, 1250; mentioned: 467n., 712, 749, 1034, 1159, 1163, 1379*, 1419, 1421. See also Andrew Doria
Biddle, Owen, 22, 55, 71, 509, 526, 833, 1444
Bigelow, Benjamin, 657
Bignall, James, 1323
Bignall, William, 702n.
Bill, Ephraim (Capt.), 102, 624, 625, 1195
Billings, Henry, 1305
Bishop, Israel, 625
Bishop, Thomas (Capt., R.N.): appoints prize agent, 522; mentioned: 17, 448, 607, 812, 1091, 1160, 1225. See also Lively Bishop:
Bishop: New York sloop, 262, 300
Bisell, Thomas, 259
Bissell, Hezekiah (Capt.), 748, 884
Bissell, Richard (Capt.), 1058, 1194n., 1250 (Clarissa)
Black,—, 360
Black,—, 814
Black, James, 717
Black, John, 789
Black Jake, 725
Bladensburg, Md., 303; Committee, 221
Blair, Alexander, to: Basil Keith, 1411-12; mentioned: 1412
Blair, George (Capt.), 1209, 1395
Blair, James, 1034 (Burke)
Blair, John, 1043
Blake, Edward (Capt.), 24, 33, 93, 246, 292, 777-78
Blaker,—, 1088
Blanchard,—(Capt.), 10
Blancher, Peter, 1818
Bland, Theo., 688
Blassquet, Charles, 522
Blasswitch,—, 297
Blows, James, 542
Blessing: British transport, 903 (Atkinson)
Blewier, Joseph, 1336
Block,—(Lt. Col.), 1063
Block Island, R.I., 403, 452, 679, 697, 708, 817, 1184, 1194, 1439
Blodget, Seth, Jr., 227
Blonde: HMS, Journal: 1018; mentioned: 894, 943, 946, 981, 998, 1008, 1015, 1018, 1048, 1050, 1092, 1104 (Pownoll)
Blue Mountain Valley: transport, 21, 75, 77, 98, 120, 140-41, 217, 397n., 398, 411, 540, 547, 966, 1103-04, 1115, 1311 (Dempster)
Blunt,—(Capt.), 1487
Boardman, Ebenezer, 1487
Boardman, Francis: Journal of, 245n.-46n., 1484-88; mentioned: 369n., 654n.
Boardman, Jacob, 74n., 1229, 1438
Boats, see bateaux, floating batteries, row galleys
INDEX

Boddington, John, to: George Jackson, 1057-58; William Knox, 920; John Pownall, 1076; mentioned: 1138
Boden, Abija (Capt.), 904, 977, 1042 (Polly)
Bodrick, James, 804n.
Bogart, Richard (Lt., R.N.), 472, 754, 772, 802, 869, 1166, 1268, 1335, 1337, 1470n. (Edward)
Bogert, —, 863
Boilstone, Thomas, 1229
Boisbcrtrand, Sire de, 1143
Bolles, John, 1234
Bolton: HM Armed Brig, to convoy provisions, 230; captured by Continental Navy, 669, 679n., 708, 736, 746n., 751, 752, 773, 784, 797, 817; inventory of stores, 712; prisoners from, list, 669-70, 715, 719; mentioned: 449, 535n., 669, 751, 752, 797, 1091, 1194, 1225, 1246, 1250 (Sneyd)
Bonaventure: schooner, 28 (Waterman)
Bond, William (Col.), 506
Bonnell, John, 671
Bonner, Benjamin, 1209
Bontivore, Peter, 647
Bordeaux, France, 904, 905, 947, 970, 971, 1325
Boreas: HMS, sailing orders, 895; mentioned: 536, 911, 918, 919, 947, 1015, 1056 (Charles Thompson)
Boreas: HM Storeship, 1051, 1065, 1123n.
Boston: ship, 1228 (Shepherd)
Boston: Continental Frigate, under construction, 12, 64, 124-25, 191, 196-98, 217-18, 239, 1190-91, 1283; captain appointed, 867, 1286
Boston, Mass.
John Adams concerning, 1180
defenses, state of, 434, 487, 533, 846, 1191-92, 1248, 1357
Harbor, John Adams' views on, 566, 851; British blockade, 1191; defense plans considered, 496-97, 574, 667; defense survey on, 637-39; fortification, 780, delays in, 1326, need for, 256, Cotton Tufts on plans for, 1262-63; mentioned: 484, 480, 1190, 1287, 1294, 1296
Loyalist emigrants from, at Halifax, 388, 744, 1248
Siege, described, 189-90, 208-11, 228, 230, 254, 331-32, 471, 473, 497-98, 500-01, 1108, 1290-93; mentioned: 211, 350, 534-35, 930 mentioned: 209*, 566, 962, 1012, 1017, 1326, 1418. (See also Dorchester Heights)
Boston Gazette: 1775: Dec. 11, 499n.; 1776: Feb. 26, 82n.; Mar. 4, 15; Mar. 11, 296; Mar. 18, 331; Mar. 25, 497-98; Apr. 1, 610; Apr. 8, 643n.; Apr. 15, 830; Apr. 22, 1191; Apr. 29, 1033; May 6, 1418; May 20, 1415, 1441
Boston Jail Keeper, from: Massachusetts Council, 1390
Boston Packet: sloop, 1235
Boston Port Bill: repealed by Prohibitory Act, 99
Boston Revenge, 82n.
Boston Selectmen, to: Continental Army Commanders, 229-30; mentioned: 253, 256, 378, 1108
Boucher, John Thomas (Lt.), from: Maryland Council of Safety, 541; mentioned: 323, 455, 671, 687, 1206
Boudrott, Basiell, 1244
Bourchier, —, 994 (Labrador)
Bourke, John, 1412
Bourly, John, 1402
Bowater, Edward, 994 (Quebec)
Bowdoin, Presoon, to: George Washington, 1424
Bowen, Elijah, 574n.
Bowen, Jabez, 126, 158, 298, 523
Bowen, Jonathan, 1480
Bowen, Seth, 870n.
Bowen, William, 529n., 597n. (Polly)
Bowes, Joseph, 616
Bowie, Archibald, 81, 1175 (Friends)
Bowler, Thomas, 1395
Bowles, John, 717
Bowling Green, N.Y., 140
Bowlly [Bowley], Daniel, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1344-45; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 1341; mentioned: 131, 325, 356, 421, 438, 584, 854
Bowman, James, 717
Boyce, Abraham (Capt.), 772
Boyce, Nathaniel (Capt.), 338, 1035, 1425 (Franklin)
Boyd, Adam, 202 (Burke)
Boyd, Alexander (Capt.), 32, 233, 570 (Union)
Boyd, John (Dr.), 368, 821, 824, 873, 1180, 1202, 1205, 1219, 1519, 1426
Boyd, John James, 1333
Boyd: British transport, 961
Boyne: HMS, 159, 883, 979 (Hartwell)
Boynes, William & Co., 1102n.
Boynion, Benjamin, 396n.
Brackett, — (Dr.), 631
INDEX

Brackett, John, 34, 1228 (Grampus)
Braddock, (Capt.), 313, 660
Bradford, John: loss claim, 34; mentioned: 125, 469, 1216, 1286
Bradford, Sally, 643
Bradford, William, 555
Bradford, William, Jr.: Memorandum Book of, 1464-65; mentioned: 180
Bradley, Christopher, 670 (Betsey)
Bragg, Edward, 231, 447, 536, 1169, 1280, 1301, 1322
Braggton, James Wheeton, 767
Brahs, Nicholas, 700
Braintree, Mass., 638, 846
Brannon, Matthew, 375
Brathwaite, Richard (Capt., R.N.), 448, 1090, 1225. See also Centurion
Brattlc, James, 139
Brawton, William, 767
Braxton, Carter, 837, 1153
Bray, David, 252n., 329 (Mermaid)
Brazier, 2
Bready, Michael, 713
Bredon, Andrew, 444, 827
Breed, 813
Brek, Robert, 1304
Bree, John, 156n., 693 (Felicity)
Brehm, Dietrich, 489
Brent, Robert, to: Richard Henry Lee, 1299-1300
Brest, France, port of, 1079*
Brett, 949 (Judith d7 Hillaria)
Brewster, Zadock, 1306
Brewton's Plantation, Ga., 107, 247
Brice, John, 141
Brice, Joseph, 156n., 693 (Felicity)
Brehm, Dietrich, 489
Brent, Robert, to: Richard Henry Lee, 1299-1300
Bristol: HMS, Journal: 1300, 1416-17; mentioned: 886, 887, 903, 932, 951, 1015, 1091, 1182, 1411, 1431 (John Morris)
Bristol Gazette, 1074
Bristol Journal Extraordinary: 1776: Apr. 8, 1024-25
Britain, A., 1202
Britania: ship, 617 (McPherson). See also Britannia
Brown, John [of Providence, Bahamas], to: Clark Gayton, 461-64; George Germain, 1386-87; from: Lord Dunmore, 1272; mentioned: 588
Brown, Jonas, 172
Brown, Joseph, 298, 1331
Brown, Nicholas, to: Gideon Crawford, 1232-33; Thomas Durfee, 258-59; Penet & Pliarne, 1215-16; Secret Committee, Continental Congress, 419-20; Remembrance Simmons, 859-60; from: Nathan Grear, Jr., 47; John Langdon, 1377-78, 1417; Robert
INDEX

Morris, 652, 1363; mentioned: 8, 9, 85, 126, 298, 781, 1422, 1480, 1481

Brown, Noise, 767

Brown, Patrick (Capt.), 581, 1135 (Clementina)

Brown, Robert, 355

Brown, Thomas, 903 (Saville)

Brown, William, 903 (Nancy)

Brown, William (Capt.), 180, 201, 1200, 1445

Brown, Zephaniah, 1482, 1483

Brown, [Brown], Montfort (Gov., New Providence, Bahamas): parole of 1148: to: Lord Dartmouth, 386-88; mentioned: 133, 153n., 173, 175, 249, 402, 444, 461, 464, 465, 466, 584, 671, 697, 710, 711, 735, 748, 749, 786, 817, 834, 1135, 1164, 1183, 1188, 1246, 1312, 1386-87, 1431, 1460

Brownel, Samuel, 331

Brownlow, Joseph, 876 (Martha)

Brownhall [Brownhall, Broomhall, H.M. Storeship, 537, 693, 856 (Austin)

Bruere, George James (Gov. of Bermuda), to: Lord Dartmouth, 61-62; George Germain, 825-26; mentioned: 1275, 1277, 1279

Bruere, John (Lt., R.N.), 826

Brush, Crecan, to: William Howe, 522-23; James Robertson, 501-05; from: William Howe, 282; mentioned: 283, 297, 418, 676, 677, 694, 779, 808, 829, 1249

Bryan,—, 207

Bryan,— (Capt.), 636

Bryan, John (Col.), 132

Bryer, Wyndham, 1160

Brymer, Alexander, 178, 627-28, 1169, 1301, 1322

Bryne, Henry (Capt., R.N.), 705, 924, 1210, 1376 (Hind)

Buchanan, Andrew (Gen.), 203, 240, 269, 287, 824, 1202, 1219, 1319

Buchanan, George, 1060

Buchanan, James, 1346

Buchanan, John, 1060

Buchanan, Thomas, 216

Buchanan, Walter, 216

Buchanan, William, 240, 269, 287, 368, 821, 823n., 824, 873, 1180, 1202, 1219, 1426

Buck, Isaac, 375, 683n. (Hannah)

Buck, John, 1317

Buck, Josiah (Capt.), 612

Buck, Philip, 202

Buckle, Thomas (Capt.), 246

Buckley, Charles, 1381

Buckmaster,— (Capt.), 501

Buckstrout [Buckstrout].—, 14, 22

Budd, George (Dr.), 131, 757

Budd, Gilbert (Col.), 179

Budden, William, 1201, 1470

Buell, Nathaniel (Lt. Col.), from: Philip Schuyler, 1195-96

Buell, Samuel, to: New York Committee of Safety, 725

Bussell, James, 719

Butler, 488

Bulkeley, Charles: Narrative of, 153n., 373n., 679n.

Bulkeley, Richard, to: James Law, 17; mentioned: 1389

Bull, George, 720

Bull, John (Col.), 80, 196, 217

Bull, Nathan, 517

Bull, Nicholas, 556

Bull, Stephen (Col.), to: Henry Laurens, 293, 360-61; from: South Carolina Provincial Congress, 145; mentioned: 185, 205, 371

Bull, William, 743

Bulldog: Pennsylvania armed boat, deserters from, 1382-83, 1443; mentioned: 163n., 202, 338n., 1034, 1366 (Henderson)

Buller, J., see Admiralty, British

Bullitt, Thomas (Col.), 1273, 1395

Bullock, Archibald, from: Henry Laurens, 166; mentioned: 16, 247, 515, 636, 1274, 1372

Bumper: schooner, 1377 (Mosely)

Bunker Hill, Boston, 378, 407, 487, 497, 1222

Bunker, Joshua, 1481 (William)

Bunner, Andrew, 854

Bunner, George (Capt.), 327n., 329, 373, 654, 1162, 1230, 1283 (Georgia Packet)

Burch, Isaac, 870n.

Burchitt, Francis, 757

Burge, Samuel, 550

Burgess,— (Capt.), 530

Burgess, T., 597n.

Burgoyne, John (Maj. Gen.), 880, 916, 917, 954, 963, 987, 998, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1018, 1020, 1037, 1390, 1418

Burk, John, 375

Burke,— (Lt., R.N.), 464

Burke, Edmund, 136, 954

Burke, John, 807, 1243

Burke, William (Capt.), 117, 608, 830 (Waren)

Burke: Pennsylvania armed boat, 202, 1034, 1366 (Blair)

Burkiss, Thomas, 1237

Burling, S., from: Jack Thompson, 805-07

Burling, Samuel, 437

Burn, James, 1133n.

Burnaby, William C. (Capt., R.N.), 449, 1091, 1225 (Merion)

Burnell, John, 512

Burn father, Thomas, 222

Burnham, Josiah (Capt.), 625 (Defence)

Burnley, John, 515

Burns, Robert, 355
INDEX

Burns, Thomas, 975
Burns, William, 903 (Thoetis)
Burr,—, 452, 469
Burr, John, 290, 1231
Burr, John (Capt., R.N.), 536, 1092, 1225 (Milford)
Burr, Thaddeus, 833
Burrel, Charles (Col.), 193
Burrell, Richard, Deposition of, 1400-02
Burres, John, 694
Burroughs, Ezekiel (Lt.), 1331
Burroughs, John (Capt.), 1162
Burrow, John, to: Francis Legge, 954-55
Burton, Goland, 903 (Myrtle)
Buscowen: schooner, 347
Busiere, de la, 635
Bute, Lord [John Stuart, 3d Earl of Bute], from: Charles Stuart, 1290-93
Bute: British transport, 891, 984, 1007n., 1092, 1104 (Parry)
Butler,—, 685
Butler, Francis, 1303
Butter, Thomas, 1239
Butterwick, William, 693 (Britannia)
Byng,—, 941
Cabbot, Caesar, 1284
Cabbot, John, 1284
Cabell, W., to: Edmund Wilcox, 690
Cabot, Andrew, 218, 1487
Cabot: Continental Brig, in Narragansett Bay, 679, 735-36, 751, 784-86, 797-98, 817; accounts for, 1234; crew petitions for pay (Round Robin), 716-19, 718*; list of officers, 1351; mentioned: 466, 669, 696, 735, 847, 861, 1029, 1094, 1153, 1159, 1176, 1177, 1184, 1185, 1194, 1256n., 1265, 1305, 1329, 1358, 1380 (John B. Hopkins, Hinman)
Cabourn, John, 789
Cadiz, Spain, 1044, 1045*, 1054, 1105, 1132
Cadiz Packet: British ordnance storeship, 1058, 1064 (Collins)
Cadwalader, John, to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1058, 1064 (Collins)
Caesar: British transport, 960, 1051
Cahoon, John, 1482 (Diamond)
Caldwell, Andrew (Commodore), to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1058, 1064 (Collins)
Caldwell, Andrew (Capt., R.N.), 894, 943, 946, 1064, 1093 (Emerald)
Caldwell, Jonathan (Capt.), 1448
Caldwell, Nicholas, 975
Calef, Ebenerzer, 28
Calf,—, 893 (Generous Planter)
Calhan,— (Capt.), 915 (Minerva)
Calhoun, James, 821, 873, 1180, 1202, 1219, 1319, 1426
Callbeck, Phillip (Lt. Gov., St. John’s, Que.), 117
Caldeday, William, 1336
Callendar, Eliezer (Capt.), 621
Calon,—, 1054 (Myrtilla)
Calvert, Corns, 1229
Calvert, James, 1228
Calvert, John (Capt.), 292, 438
Calvert, Maximilian, 674, 731
Calvert County, Md., Committee of Observation, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 204; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 243, 456
Cambden,— (Lord), 973
Cambridge, Mass., 189, 208, 228, 378, 479; Jail Keeper, from: Massachusetts Council, 1404-05
Cambden [Cambden]: Pennsylvaniã armed boat, 202, 338n., 1034, 1566, 1467 (Eyres)
Cameron, Allan, 615
Camilla: HMS, 1055-36, 1058
Campbell & Galbraith, 517
Campbell,—, 442
Campbell,— (Dr.), 1242
Campbell,— (Lt.), 502
Campbell,— (Capt.), 1244
Campbell, Andrew, 714
Campbell, Archibald [owner, Polly], 1346
Campbell, Archibald [seaman], 1240
Campbell, Archibald (Lt. Col.), to: John Brisbane, 1062
Campbell, Donald (Capt.), 1195
Campbell, Duncan (Capt.), 740
Campbell, George, 1334
Campbell, James, 715
Campbell, James (Lt.), to: Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer, 1369; mentioned: 1369
Campbell, John [seaman], 714
Campbell, John [N.C. Convention], 777, 1346
Campbell, McGregor, 7911.
Campbell, Lord William (Governor, S.C.), to: Henry Clinton, 531; mentioned: 290, 291, 588n., 600, 622, 631, 690, 875, 963, 1045, 1212
Canada: HM Shallop, 994 (Edwards)
Canada
American campaign: bateaux, need for, 96, 409, 540, 626; Continental forces in, 508, 518, 706, 1195-96, 1229, 1265-66, 1295-96, 1355, 1392, 1433-35, 1455-56; importance to colonists, 963. See also Army, Continental, Canadian Campaign; Arnold, Benedict; Quebec; Schuyler, Philip; Thomas, John; Wooster, David
British defenses, 880; importance to British,
INDEX 1517

565, 987, 1002. See also Halifax; Newfoundland; Nova Scotia; Quebec mentioned; 87, 94, 96, 98, 109, 509, 1141
See also Halifax; Montreal; Newfoundland; Nova Scotia; Quebec; St John's
Canada, Continental Congress Commissioners in; to: John Hancock, 1354-55, 1417; from: John Thomas, 1433-35; mentioned: 12, 626, 646, 1128, 1290, 1392. See also Chase, Samuel; Franklin, Benjamin; Carroll, Charles
Canadian: HMS, 892 (Abbot)
Canceaux: HM Armed Vessel, ordered to Boston, 1051-53; Master's Log, 1060; mentioned: 297, 924, 926, 929, 932, 939, 959, 980, 1000, 1006, 1011, 1015-16, 1049, 1061, 1092 (Mowat)
Candy, Benjamin, 1336
Cannon, see Munitions
Cannon, Daniel, 292, 459
Cannon, Theodore, to: Lt. Gov. Irving, 1241-42; mentioned: 884, 921, 947, 980, 999, 1015, 1023, 1048, 1051, 1092, 1104 (Fanshaw)
Case, Lee, 172
Case, Thomas, 172
Cashinbury, Peter, 716
Cape Ann, Mass.: fortification survey, 837n.; income loss estimate, 1323-24
Cape Fear, N.C.: Clinton sails for, 101; British strength at, 71-73; mentioned: 59, 91, 93, 101, 247, 440*, 674, 690, 880, 944, 952, 1210, 1397
Cape Fear River, N.C., Committee, from: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1153
Cape St. Nicolas Mole, Hispaniola, 43, 44, 45, 553, 556, 634, 635, 658, 1041, 1124
Caracci: HM Bomb Vessel, 884, 886, 887, 889, 903, 932, 951, 953, 954, 1048, 1064n., 1083, 1099, 1103, 1105, 1117 (Dring); HM Tender, 903, 951, 953
Carey, John, 54
Carey, Arthur, 375
Carleton,—(Capt.), 1402
Carleton, Sir Guy (Gov. of Quebec), from: George Germain, 916-17; mentioned: 53*, 880, 913, 914, 920, 928, 954, 964, 1001, 1007, 1006, 1148, 1402, 1452
Carman, Levi, 1163, 1084 (Speedwell)
Carmichael, James, 121, 355 (Fanny)
Carne, Charles Loder (Lt., R.N.), 1010n. (Vulture)
Carpenter, Ephraim, 575, 1479 (America)
Carpenter, Jonathan, 68n., 297, 575, 1479 (Diana; Diamond)
Carpenters: British, 886, 888; Continental, pay rate, 366, mentioned: 13, 19, 22, 33, 41, 52, 88, 94, 96, 125, 523, 720, 1285, 1289, 1406
Carr E., 427n
Carr, James, 616
Carroll, Charles of Carrollton: as commissioner to Canada, 626n.; to: Charles Carroll, Sr., 163-64, 238, 310, 350-51, 399, 437, 508-09, 555; Philip Schuyler, 1289-90; mentioned: 12, 13n., 1129n.
Carroll, Charles, Sr.: from: Charles Carroll of Carrollton, 163-64, 238, 310, 350-51, 399, 437, 508-09, 565
Carroll, John (Rev.), 163, 1129n., 1290, 1290n., 1291*
Carsan, Samuel, 699
Carson, James, 202
Carson, Joseph, 89, 266, 790
Carson, Robert, 1318
Carter, Landon (Col.): Diary of, 1207, 1220, 1241-42; from: Rawleigh Colston, 1207
Carter, William, 1323n.
Cary, Archibald (Col.), 342, 688, 1473
Carysfort: HMS, sailing orders, 959; mentioned: 884, 921, 947, 980, 999, 1015, 1023, 1048, 1051, 1092, 1104 (Fanshaw)
Case, John, 260
Case, Lee, 172
Case, Nathaniel, 260
Case, John, 54
Case, Thomas, 172
Cashinbury, Peter, 716
Caswell, Richard (Col.), 675
Caswell: schooner, 570
Catherine: ship, 947 (Young); 1104 (Moore)
Cathill, James: Deposition of, 1177-79
Caulfield, Toby (Lt., R.N.), from: Peter Parker, 1431 (Bristol)
Caverly, Joseph, 13
Caxias: brig, 1342n., 1367
Cazneaux, Isaac (Capt.), 407, 851, 867, 1286
Centaur: HMS, 1055 (Breton)
Centurion: HMS, sails for Halifax, 537, 592; arrives Halifax, 656; Journal: 192, 384, 537-39; mentioned: 212, 231, 381, 382, 383, 435, 448, 472n., 598*, 610, 842, 1015, 1090, 1225 (Brathwaite)
Gerberus: HMS, at Halifax, 575, 555; crew appointed prize agent, 1331-32; Journal: 1265n., 1361; mentioned: 449, 935, 1090, 1184, 1194n., 1226, 1223, 1283, 1295, 1305, 1378, 1439 (Symons)
Ceremones (Ceremon): French Ship, 432, 804 (de Marguy, de Marigny)
Chace, John, 1377 (Elizabeth)
Chace, John (Capt.), 576, 1321n., 1480 (Defiance)
Chace, William (Capt.), 220, 594n., 612n. (John)
Chadbourne, Benjamin, 858, 1162
Chads, Henry (Lt., R.N.), to: Philip Stephens, 123
Charles, Sir Guy (Gov. of Quebec)
Chaffee, John, to: Massachusetts General Court, 745
Chalmes, James, 903
Chamberlain, Edward, 310
Chamberlain, Jasper, 715
Chamberlaine, James Lloyd (Brig. Gen.), from: Maryland Council of Safety, 270
Chamberlayne, Philip, 542
Chambers,—[pilot], 730
Chambers, David, 1336
Chambers, William (Capt.), 225, 444, 465, 1387 (Mississipi Packet)
Chambly, Quebec, 1195, 1289
Chamier,—, 489
Champion, Richard, 99n.
Champion: British transport, 960, 1051; privateer commission by Continental Congress, 648-51, 774-75; mentioned: 838, 1202; ship, 89, 266, 790, 820-21 (Rose)
Champlin, Jabez (Col.), 593
Champlin, Samuel (Capt.), 233
Champlin, Richard, 172, 460-61 (Adventure)
Chappel, Robert, 555
Charles: ship, 188, 433 (Dennison)
Charleston, S.C.: defenses, 105-06, 674; import-ance of, 531; mentioned: 185, 276, 538, 1193-94, 1224, 1397, 1431
Charlestown, Mass., 191, 566, 1290
Charlotte: sloop, 1193 (Jyy), 1482 (Norris); HM Tender, 576, 734; British yacht, 900
Charming Nancy: ship, 152, 167, 172, 459, 1113 (King); HM Storeship, 1050
Charming Peggy: brig, 1054 (Conyngham); ship, accounts for, 181 (Downing)
Charming Polly: sloop, Admiralty proceedings against, 857; mentioned: 32, 570 (Truxun)
Charming Sally: HM Storeship, 536, 537; British transport, 960, 1051
Chase,—, 756
Chase, James T., 287
Chase, Jeremiah Townley, 822
Chase, Joseph, 768
Chase, Samuel: as commissioner to Canada, 626n.; mentioned: 12, 21, 87, 98, 321, 398, 411, 455, 787, 1129n., 1290
Chase, T. T., 873
Chatfield, John, to: New York Committee of Safety, 452; mentioned: 162, 392, 593, 506
Chatham, Lord [William Pitt, 1st Earl of Chatham], 968, 1023
Chatham: Pennsylvania galley, 202, 202n., 338n., 412n., 1034, 1396 (Alexander); British transport, 903 (Walker); unspecified, 1168 (Russell)
Chatham: HMS, at Boston, 211-12, 381, 382, 385; at Nantasket Road, 435, 446-47; ordered to Halifax, 472; sails for Halifax, 537, 592; at Halifax, 665-56; crew names prize agent, 1169; letters from on board, 473-74, 490; Journal: 211-12, 388-84, 447, 537, 655-56; mentioned: 231, 448, 536, 610, 1090, 1225 (Raynor)
Chatham, England, 891, 893, 900, 901, 912, 927*
Chaucey, Charles, to: Massachusetts Council, 637; mentioned: 389, 470, 520, 609
Cheever, Ezek, 446
Chelsea [Chelsey]: schooner, 492, 506
Chesholm,—(Capt.), 23
Chester, Peter (Gov. of West Fla.), from: Alexander Dickson, 94-95; mentioned: 1431-32
Chester: ship, 1376 (Ridley)
Chestertown, Md.: receives munitions from Baltimore, 542
Chevaux de frise: described, 567; near Charles-ton, 692; in Delaware River, 71, 151, 164, 311, 321, 323, 351, 354, 367, 400, 566, 578, 684, 699, 789, 801, 838, 1314*
Chew, Samuel (Capt.), 599, 630
Chichester, James, 1237
Chiffelle, Philotheos, 743
Child, Cromwell, 158, 350
Child, Hezekiah, 1480 (Rosemary)
Childs, James (Lt.), 885n.
Chinnery, John (Capt., R.N.), 1127 (Daphne)
Chisnell, John, 714
Choiseul, Etienne Francois Duc de (Gov., Martinique), 571, 910
Christian, Hugh Cobbery (Lt., R.N.), 1010n. (Shark)
Christian, John, 713
Christian, Niels, to: Massachusetts General Court, 520-21; mentioned: 119
Christian: brig, 172, 1096, 1112-13 (Alexander)
Christiana Bridge, Del., 265, 421
Christianna: brig, 227 (Hinson)
Christie,—, 1229
Christie, —(Col.), 891
Christie, Alexander (Lt., R.N.), 993 (Egmont)
Christie, Andrew, 355
Christie, James, 258, 282n.
Christie, John, 1219
Christie, Robert, 355
Christie: brig, 172, 1113 (Craick), 172, 1113 (Lee); British transport, 960, 1051; unspecified, 459
Christy: snow, 703
Church, Charles, 781, 1480 (Unity)
Church, Gamaliel (Capt.), 1214
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Church, Thomas (Capt.)</td>
<td>652n.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church, Uriah (Capt.)</td>
<td>1259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clap, Caleb (Ens.)</td>
<td>Diary of, 770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clap, Supply</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clare, Earl of [John Fitzgibbon],</td>
<td>941</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarissa: ship</td>
<td>1058, 1193, 1230 (Bissell)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, Abraham</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, John</td>
<td>(America)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, David</td>
<td>714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, Thomas</td>
<td>717</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, William</td>
<td>(Nancy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke &amp; Nightingale</td>
<td>297, 420, 781, 782, 831, 1480, 1481, 1482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Benjamin</td>
<td>1458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Elizabeth</td>
<td>1174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, James</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, John Inns</td>
<td>8–9, 48, 68n., 126, 298, 1174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Joseph</td>
<td>67, 503, 660, 781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Josh</td>
<td>1064 (Nancy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarkson, Matthew</td>
<td>from: Josiah Smith, Jr., 552; mentioned: 529n., 1336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement, Jeremiah</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clementina: ship</td>
<td>accounts of, 1135, mentioned: 581 (Patrick Brown); unspecified, 894, 1035 (Air)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemens, John</td>
<td>468n. (Ebenezer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clepham, George</td>
<td>78, 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clerk, Thomas</td>
<td>719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clerk, Charles (Capt., R.N.)</td>
<td>from: Admiralty Commissio</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffin, James</td>
<td>(St. Lawrence)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffin, John</td>
<td>693 (Dragon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffin, Nathaniel</td>
<td>from: H. Hutton, 1404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffin, Silvanus</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cogdell, Richard</td>
<td>757, 1255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coggeshall, George</td>
<td>575, 1479 (Betsey)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coggin, John</td>
<td>719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coit, Samuel (Col.)</td>
<td>661, 1250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coit, William</td>
<td>from: Joseph Williams, 434, 676; 1889; mentioned: 499n.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colden, Cadwallader (Lt. Gov.)</td>
<td>from: Arthur Lee, 1020-23, 1037</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole,</td>
<td>1229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole, Benjamin</td>
<td>767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole, George</td>
<td>767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole, Norton</td>
<td>327n., 329, 1228 (Phoenix)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collard, William</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collett, John (Capt.)</td>
<td>184, 274, 513, 514, 675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collier, Sir George (Capt., R.N.)</td>
<td>954, 1000, 1064n., 1093 (Rainbow)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collingwood, Cuthbert (Lt., R.N.)</td>
<td>from: Admiralty Commissio</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, Bejamin</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, David</td>
<td>affidavits of, 70; mentioned: 11n., 1228 (York)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

Collins, Jacob, 57
Collins, John (Capt., R.N.), to: Eck Hopkins, 1249–50; mentioned: 159, 263, 448, 628, 798, 1091, 1184, 1226, 1414. See also Nautilus
Collins, Robert (Capt.), 581, 1025, 1029, 1133 (Neptune)
Collins, Stephen, from: Silvanus Hussey, 858–59
Collins, William, 1058, 1064 (Cadiz Packet)
Colman, Jeremiah, 1404
Colpoys, John (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 922; James Young, 1450; mentioned: 947 (Seaford)
Colston, Rawleigh, to: Landon Carter, 1207
Columbus: Continental Ship, accounts for, 1234; list of officers on board, 1331; at Abaco, Bahamas, 134n.; at Narragansett Bay, 679n., 712, 768, 1029, 1034, 1159, 1194, 1305, 1358, 1380, 1419. See also Whipple, Abraham
Colvin, (Col.), 32
Comet: South Carolina brig, receives men from Prosper, 94: mentioned: 275, 359, 460n., 552, 654, 674 (Turpin)
Comet Packet: British vessel, 369
Common Sense [pamphlet], 213, 535, 632, 1265n.
Comstock, Adam (Maj.), to: Nicholas Cooke, 85–86
Comstock, Benjamin (Capt.), 419, 781, 1363, 1481 (Polly)
Comstock, Joseph, 1418, 1482
Comstock, Nathan, Jr., 523
Concord: ship, libel against, 82; value of contents, 347–49; mentioned: 81, 117, 295, 1175, 1213, 1356, 1357 (L. James)
Concord Jail, 1171
Concordia: 1131 (Prevoort)
Condy, Benjamin, 549, 1318
Congdon, William, 259
Congress: Continental Frigate, under construction, 119, 233–34
Congress: Pennsylvania sloop, bond summary of, 775; officer appointments, 202; privateer commission by Continental Congress, 648–51, 774–75; mentioned: 838, 1035, 1202, 1366 (Hamilton)
Congress: sloop, 1273
Congress, The [mortar], 189
Connecticut fortification plans, Saltonstall concerning, 613
militia, 317, 350, 612, 626, 661, 737, 962
Navy: officer appointments, 69, 333, 475, 624–25, 1306; recruitment, 747, 833; row galleys in, 833; shipbuilding, 333–34, 451, 539, 624, 734, 747; vessels to aid Continental Fleet, 833; mentioned, 475, 735. See also Defense; Minerva; Oliver Cromwell
shipbuilding contract, 177–78
trade sponsored by, 421
Treasury, order on, 734–35
mentioned: 337, 1011
See also Trumbull, Jonathan
Connecticut Committee of the Pay Table: order on, 249, 249–50; mentioned: 625, 625–26
Connecticut Courant: 1776: Apr. 22, 1194; Apr. 29, 1218, 1304–05; May 6, 1342, 1422; May 20, 1442
Connecticut Gazette: 1776: Mar. 8, 233; Apr. 12, 784–86; Apr. 19, 1163–64; Apr. 26, 1265
Conner, ——, 813
Conner, John, 719
Conner, Michael, 645–46
Connolly, John, 791
Connolly, John (Dr.), 548, 615
Connolly, Thomas, 368
Connor, —— (Maj.), 1474
Conquestador: HMS, 901, 1123 (Thompson)
Constance: sloop, 32 (Dantey)
Constant Borthers, to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 294–95
Constitutional Gazette: 1776: Mar. 20, 298; Apr. 3, 647; Apr. 10, 753–54; Apr. 20, 1177; Apr. 24, 831–32, 1236; May 1, 1308, 1363
Contee, Thomas, 802
Content: British transport, 903, 954, 958, 1005, 1050 (Taylor)
Continental Agents, 12, 670–71, 1149, 1180, 1251, 1260, 1261. See also Bartlett, William; Glover, Jonathan; Langdon, John; Sargent, Winthrop; Watson, William
Continental Association: terms reconsidered by Continental Congress, 87, 98, 120; continued by Continental Congress, 162–63; continuance considered by Georgia Council of Safety, 132, 247; North Carolina resolves continuance, 165; enforcement in North Carolina, 184; mentioned: 39, 44, 67, 132, 504, 507, 661
Continental Congress
Cannon purchased for colonies, 21
Commissioners in Canada, to: John Hancock, 1354–55, 1417; from: John Thomas, 1483–35; mentioned: 12, 626, 646, 1128, 1290, 1392
Committees
Marine: purchases Wild Duck, 321; recommends officers for frigates, 838, 867; recommends prize agents, 867; to: John Barry, 726, 772, 1465; Eck Hopkins, 1217–18; from: John Barry, 702; mentioned, 12, 180, 196, 217, 249, 411, 509, 525, 547, 550, 630n., 648, 652, 670, 727, 787, 801, 837, 1153, 1180, 1305, 1331n., 1406
Naval, from: "Valesco," 265–66; mentioned: 1460
INDEX

1521

Secret: empowered to arm vessels abroad, 867; empowered to import salt, 867; sponsors trade, 31, 37, 54, 108, 128-29, 580-82, 652, 1102n., 1153n., 1292-93, 1421, 1425; contract with Silas Deane, 1336, 1346, 1361, 1421, 1425; contract with Willing, Morris & Co., 580-82; contract with Penet & Pharlane, 1425-26; from: Nicholas Brown, 1354; 419-20; Silas Deane, 911n.; mentioned: 87, 90, 120; exceptions to continued, 162-63, 197*

deleates to, names: 13n., 21n., 64n., 75n., 99n., 191n., 216n., 228n., 267n., 321, 411, 492

delegates from, see Continental Congress, Commissioners in Canada; Deane, Silas

William Douglass appointed to Lake Command, 421
gunpowder manufacture recommended, 88

Independence discussed, 120, 1129

Indians, trade goods sponsored for, 130, 148, 579

jury trial, statement concerning, 50

New York requests ship from, 509

prisoners: resolve concerning, 740; treatment of, 651

privatizing: commissioning considered, 321; authorized, 398, 479-80, 482, 641, 664, 754, 788; declaration on, preamble, 454n.; form prepared, 628-29; forms sent to colonies, 648, 649*; regulations on, 648-51; commissions to Congress and Chance, 651n., 774-75

prize port considered, 480

Prohibitory Act received, 98

saltpeter manufacture recommended, 88

ship seizure, resolution on, 140-41

slavery, resolution on, 683

trade: regulations, 683-84; sponsored for military stores, 264, 394, 419, 453, 645, 652, 1024, 1025, 1027-29, 1033, 1111

George Washington commended by, 406*, 508
de Woedtke appointed Brig. Gen., 47n.

to: Baltimore Committee, 98; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 1216-17; George Washington, 868; from: John Macpherson, 311-12, 567-68; James Moore, 1320, 1347; Pennys-
vania Committee of Safety, 1267; Peter Simon, 1364-65; David Wooster, 1280


See also Hancock, John

Continental Fleet: statement concerning, 115; mentioned: 15, 14, 108, 219, 266, 352, 365, 372, 415, 431, 482, 574, 581n., 701, 710, 728, 752, 753, 754, 784, 803, 947n., 956, 961, 977, 1034, 1110, 1126, 1127, 1183, 1224, 1254n., 1281, 1312. See also Hopkins, Esek

Continental money, 2, 11, 60, 100, 218, 769n., 99n., 191n., 216n., 228n., 321, 411, 863, 1299, 1354

Cook, Jacob, 713

Cook, James, 1238

Cook, James (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty

New York requests ship from, 309 Commissioners, 907-09; mentioned: 884n., 908*, 1007

Cook, Jedediah, 644

Cook, Solomon, 642

Cooke, James, 719

Cooke, John, 184, 274, 1255

Cooke, Joseph (Capt.), 831, 1263

Cooke, Nicholas (Gov., R.I.): sailing permits granted by, 575-76, 782, 1429-38; to: Stephen Hopkins, 1439-40; R.I. Delegates in Continental Congress, 308; Jonathan Trumbull, 48; George Washington, 408-09, 452, 593, 611; Artemas Ward, 678; from: Henry Babcock, 319, 678; Pierre Begozaet, 4041, 589-90; Joseph Belcher, 593; Adam Comstock, 85-86; William Greene, 523; Esek Hopkins, 860-61; Piere Long, 1417-18; Nathan Miller, 562; Stephen Moylan, 469; Henry E. Stanhope, 405-08; George Washington, 376-78, 593, 608-09; mentioned: 13, 51, 67, 260, 298, 367, 403, 504, 507, 523, 660, 662, 736n., 781, 819n., 847, 1332, 1333, 1380

Cooke, Nicholas, Jr., 8, 1482 (Sea Flower)

Cooke, Robert, 1319

Cooke, Thomas, to: Massachusetts Tax Committee, 1327

Cooke, Thomas, to: Massachusetts Tax Commission

Cooney, Nicholas, 713

Cooper, Basil, 847n., 1171

Cooper, Sir Grey, from: Gilbert Barkly, 365; mentioned: 945
Cooper, James, 507
Cooper, Robert P. (Capt., R.N.), 157, 706, 843, 1042, 1091 (Hawke)
Cooper, Samuel, to: Benjamin Franklin, 534-35
Cooper, Thomas, 162
Cooper, William, to: John Adams, 1191-93; mentioned: 333, 497, 534, 852
Copeland, — (Capt.), 335 (Swallow)
Coppengcr, Lilla, 643
Corbet, —, 1061
Corbett, Patrick, 854
Corbctt, Thomas, 485
Corbin, Richard (Col.), 22, 101, 285, 690
Corbit, Michael (Capt.), 518, 609
Corgee, Thomas, 1318
Corids, — (Capt.), 296
Cork, Ireland: Harbor of, 90f; list of provisioning ships in harbor, 949-51; mentioned: 886, 896, 905, 915, 920, 921, 925, 936, 944, 951, 952, 999, 1397
Corlis, George (Capt.), 1162, 1483
Corlis, William, 661
Cornelia: sloop, 517, 558 (Sands)
Cornthwait, John, 355
Cornwallis, Lord Charles (Maj. Gen.), to: George Germain, 951-52, 1156-57; mentioned: 99, 150, 283, 416, 690, 875, 880, 886, 916, 920, 1003, 1007, 1012, 1076, 1131, 1372, 1418
Cornwallis, William (Capt., R.N.), see Pollas
Corphen, Hugh, 1058 (Rebecca)
Corry, Archibald, 777, 1346
Corsell, — (Capt.), 433
Cosens, Elisha, 828
Cosway, W., 628
Cotton, John, Jr. (Capt.), to: Barnabas Deane, 96, 612, 720; mentioned: 630, 700, 789
Coulter, John (Dr.), 242, 757
Courtenay, Hercules, 323, 355, 529
Cousens, Samuel, 862
Cowen, James, 1323
Cowdrey, — (Capt.), 506 (Hope)
Cowper, Henry, 1383n.
Cowper, John, 777
Cowperthwait, — (Capt.), 1315n.-16n.
cox, — (Capt.), 62
Cox, Henry, 178
Cox, John, 903, 958 (Friendship, Adventure)
Cox, Paul, 699
Coy, Samuel, 1263
Cozzens, Gregory (Capt.), 832
Cradock, J., 1202
Crafford, Patrick, 714
Craik, [Craig], George, 172, 461, 1113 (Christie)
Craig, — (Maj.), 1182
Craig, Isaac, 714
Craig, James, 550n.
Craig, William, 534, 540, 1151
Craigie, Thomas, 1347
Craik, Thomas, 719
Crandall, Joseph: Statement of, 126-27
Crane: Connecticut row galley, 52, 625, 833
Cranton, John, 707
Craw, — (Capt.), 1056 (Aurora)
Craw, Robert, 393
Crawford, Arthur, 1254n., 1480 (Sally)
Crawford, Gideon (Capt.), from: Nicholas Brown, 1252-33; mentioned: 1216, 1481 (Happy Return)
Crawford, James, 375
Crawford, W., 227
Crawford: brig, 658; transport, 13411.
Cray, William (Col.), 58
Cregg, William (Lt., R.N.), 1010n. (Hound)
Cregier, Thomas, 864 (General Putnam)
Cresap, Thomas (Col.), 621
Cresson, —, 550
Cryk, Richard (Lt., R.N.), 1010n. (Spy)
Crockett, John, from: John Smith & Sons, 100; mentioned: 569
Crook, —, 669
Crosby, James, 714
Cross, —, 1245
Cross, Ralph, 124, 125, 1283
Cross, Stephen (Maj.), 124, 125, 609n., 1283
Crossman, Jesse, 375
Cront, Patrick, 642
Crow, Nathaniel, 1395
Crowfoot, Nancy, 643
Crown Point, N.Y., 2, 52
Cruize, Paul, 316n., 517 (Polly)
Cruizer: HM Sloop, Journal: 71-73, 143-44, 290-91, 369, 514, 1448, 1411; mentioned: 57, 58, 102, 104, 105, 112, 121, 223, 316, 370, 431, 442, 449, 622, 635, 674, 875, 1091, 1226, 1349, 1350 1407. See also Parry, Francis
Cuffe, —, 669
Culver, Nathan: affidavits of, 70
Cumberland, George, 1017
Cumberland, Nova Scotia: colonial support in, 17, 389
Cumming, Robert (Lt.), to: Eck Hopkins, 768-69; mentioned: 1194
Cummings, William (Lt.), 915
Cummins, Robert, 875
Cunningham, William, 425
Cunningham, David, 522
Cunningham, Joseph, 1439. (Lady Washington)
Cunningham, Robert [mate of Juno], 472n.
Cunningham, Robert, 1549, 1551, 1384 (America)
Cunningham [Cunninghame], Robert (Gen.), 886, 902, 1012
Cunningham, William, 297
Curacao: as source of military stores, 308, 593-94, 686
Currier, David, 178
Currier, Jacob Bagly, 178
Curry, John, 1098
Curson, —, 821n.
Curtenius, Peter, to: Philip Van Rensselaer, 1381; from: Malachy Trees, 1333; mentioned: 48, 862, 1460
Curtenius, Sharpe, 682
Curtis, Edward, 1064 (Success' Increase)
Curtis, John, 719
Curwin, George (Capt.), 1342n. (Hope)
Cushing, Benjamin, 67, 68
Cushing, Caleb, 1232
Cushing, Charles (Capt.), 495
Cushing, J., 470
Cushing, Nathan, 499, 609n., 1304
Cushing, Seth, 519
Cushing, Thomas, to: Elbridge Gerry, 190-91; John Hancock, 196-98, 217-19, 1286; from: John Hancock, 190, 191-92, 1382, 1390-91; mentioned: 124, 180, 332, 469
Custis, Edmund, 310, 320
Customs Commissioners [Br.], from: Daniel Harson and F. Hammond, 1096
Cuthbert, (Mrs.), 372
Cuthbert, (Capt.), 636
Cuthbert, Thomas, 549, 1318
Cutts, Samuel, 252, 405
Cygnet: HMS, 884, 990, 993, 1014, 1018, 1023, 1041 (Finch)
Daillie, William (Lt.), 286
Daley, David, 227
Dalrymple, Hugh (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 973, 998-99, 1004-05; mentioned: 1008, 1092, 1104 (juno)
Dalton, John, to: Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer, 633-34; Maryland Council of Safety, 357-58; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 413-14; mentioned: 414, 457, 634
Dalton, Tristram, to: Moses Gill, 518-19; mentioned: 64, 180, 609
Dalton: ship, 18
Dammerell, Peter, 1239
Dana, Francis, 566
Daniels, Eliphalet (Capt.), 329
Dauly, James, 767
Dauly, Michael, 767
Dantey, John, 32 (Constance)
Dansey, (Capt.), 1321n.
Daphne: HMS, 1127 (Chinnery)
Darbarrow, John, 375
Darby, John (Capt.), 117
Darby, William, 713, 1331
Darcy, Augustine, 1259
Dare, Thomas Cleverly, 204
Darrel, J., 1344n., 1383n. (Little John)
Dartmouth, Lord [William Legge, 2nd Earl of Dartmouth], from: Thomas Atwood, 464-67; Montfort Browne, 386-88; George James Bruce, 61-62; Lord Dunmore, 165; Francis Legge, 388-89; mentioned: 429, 439, 441, 544, 545, 744, 745, 791, 826, 855, 874, 911, 942, 943, 944, 1299, 1396
Dartmouth Committee, from: Esek Hopkins, 403-04; to: Esek Hopkins, 1391-92
Dashwood, Samuel, 502
Dashiel, William Augustus, 757
Davenport, [484], 614
Davenport & Co., 1344n., 1383n.
David, George, 1023, 1024
David, Moses, 5
David, Thomas, 717
Davies, M., 1323
Davis, --- (Col.), 58
Davis, Benjamin, 549, 1376 (Elizabeth)
Davis, Charles, 1483 (Nancy)
Davis, George, 1031
Davis, Henry (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1123, 1131-32; mentioned: 988, 1065n., 1093, 1110, 1141n. (Repulse)
Davis, James, 165, 757
Davis, Jenkin, 206
Davis, John, 375
Davis, Simon, 51
Davis, Solomon, 776, 746
Davis, Thomas, 532 (Speedwell)
Davis, Thomas (Capt.), 54n. (Nancy)
Davis, William, 502, 550n., 699
Davis Straits, 1123
Davison, Alpheus, 492, 506 (Dove)
Davison, Samuel (Capt.), 52n., 266, 306, 338, 1445, 1465, 1466 (Peggy)
Dawsey, ---, 498
Dawson, ---, 1342, 1416
Dawson, [Br.], 229
Dawson, George (Lt., R.N.), 85, 147n., 14748, 147-48, 330, 401, 448, 932, 1091, 1160, 1225, 1283 (Hope)
Dawson, John, 719
Dawson, John [Br. officer], 252
Dayton, Elias (Col.), 363, 868
Dayton, Henry (Lt., Continental Marines), 175, 1419, 1421, 1458, 1459
Dayton, John, 870
Dean Castle: HMS, sailing orders, 936-38; mentioned: 883, 886, 889, 902, 980, 981, 990, 993 (Worth)
Dean, Benjamin, 74n., 1230, 1376 (Tartar)
Dean, (Capt.), 570
Deane, Barnabas, from: John Cotton, Jr., 96, 612, 720; Joseph Toocker, 768; mentioned: 453, 614, 630n., 835
Deane, Elizabeth (Mrs.), from: Silas Deane, 367
Deane, Joseph, 651n., 774, 775
Deane, Silas: as Continental agent to France, 37, 142, 354; contract with Continental Congress, Secret Committee, 11-12; instructions from Continental Congress, 148-50; recommendations for Continental commanders, 629; to: Continental Congress. Secret Committee, 911n.; Elizabeth Deane, 367; Robert Morris, 629-30, 665, 790, 1274-79, 1399-1400;
Deane, William, 245, 512 (John)
Defence: Maryland ship, accounts of, 324-25, 726, 802n., 835, 870, 1126n.
Dearborn, Henry (Capt.): Journal, 1402-04
Decatur, Stephen, 264
Defiance: sloop, 576, 1482, 1488, 1491, 1524
De Hart, John
Delap, Samuel, 130, 199, 627, 1279
DeHart, William
Delanoy, Matthew, 512, 1288, 1368, 1416, 1448
Delap, J. H., 130, 199, 1279
Delap, Samuel, 130, 199, 1279
Delaware: Continental frigate, under construction, 164, 686
Delaware: militia, 618, 871. See also Fisher, Henry; Haslet, John; Lewes, Delaware
Delaware Bay: chart of, 1269*; defenses on, 632, 647, 1366; signals to be fixed on, 21; mentioned: 510, 837, 1268. See also Delaware River; HMS Liverpool; HMS Roebuck
Delaware River: chart of, 1269*; chevaux de frise in, 151, 164, 311, 354, 578, 684, 789, 801, 838, 1313n., 1514*, 1425; defenses on, 164, 239, 400, 509, 526, 567, 684, 865, 1165-66; suggestion for, 617-18; galleys on, list, 1034-35; navigational survey, colonial, 202; pilots on, 482, 664, 727-28, 1123, 1201; signals on, 21, 266, 422; surveillance, British, 56; mentioned: 222, 274, 343, 415, 458, 526, 635, 728, 842, 1032, 1089, 1267, 1407
Delegate: schooner, 144, 290, 1948
De Marguy [de Marigny], — (Capt.), 432, 804 (Ceremes)
Demere, Raymond, to: Georgia Council of Safety, 152, 167-68; Lachlan McIntosh, 168-69, 207; from: Lachlan McIntosh, 168; mentioned: 170, 186, 206, 223, 224, 248, 345, 372, 586n., 459, 494
Demick, Joseph (Maj.), 668
Demoulis & Co., 467
Dempster, John Hamilton (Capt.): letter from, 1103-04; mentioned: 140, 966 (Blue Mountain Valley)
Dence, M., 551n.
Dennie, —, 283, 299
Denning, — (Capt.), 300
Dennis, —, 315
Dennis, John, 714
Dennis, John (Capt.), 1193
Dennison, — (Capt.), 188, 433, 572, 1346 (Charles)
Denny, — (Lt.), 314
Denny, John, 117
Denny, William, 1229
Dent, John (Brig. Gen.), to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1344; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 414, 512; mentioned: 414, 712, 1329
DePaul, —, 1057, 1071, 1097
DePeor, Daniel, 178
Derby, Elias Hasket: Allen Hallet's account with, 658-59; to: Allen Hallet, 42-44; Nathaniel Silsbee, 44-47
Derby, Richard, 405, 668, 1162
Derby, Thomas, 716
Deschon [Dishon], Daniel, 512, 1164, 1228 (John & Joseph)
Deschon, John (Capt.), 629
Devall, Thomas, 767
Devens, Richard, from: Timothy Pickering, Jr., 405; mentioned: 668
Devie, M., 597n.
Devonshire: British ordnance storeship, 1050
Dewees, Thomas, 163
Dewes, Isaac, 714
DeWolfe, Charles, 660, 1480
DeWolfe, Mark [Frank] Anthony, 660, 1480
Diamond: sloop, 1482 (Cahoono), 575, 1479 (Carpenter), 1479 (Norris), 68n. (Pearce), 1417 (Soule), 570 (Whitney), 1376 (Wiley)
Diamond: HMS, 895, 935, 1000, 1015, 1061, 1110, 1129 (Fielding)
Diana: HM Schooner, 229n. (Thomas Graves); sloop, 1152n. (Haddon); British transport, 123, 155
Diana: sloop, 68n., 297 (Carpenter), 782, 1480 (Home), manifest of, 28-29 (Potter)
Dick,—, 670
Dick, James, 1257
Dick, Sir John, 1095, 1132
Dickinson, John, 142, 150, 962
Dickinson, Jonathan, 196
INDEX

Dragoon, — [slave], 670, 715
Draper, John, 869, 870n., 1166, 1338, 1470n.
Drayton, William Henry (Capt.), from: Henry Laurens, 93, 94, 443; mentioned: 79, 166, 205, 443, 587, 674, 759, 760, 777 (Prosper)
Drew, Job, 678
Drew, Sylvanus (Capt.), 659
Dring, Robert (Capt., R.N.), 889, 903, 953, 1064n., 1093 (Carcass)
Drum Point, Md., 243
Drummond, Lord John, 120
Dry,—(Col.), 675
Duane, James, 87, 98, 139, 1460
Dublin, 883
DuBois, Lewis (Maj.), 518
Dubois, Zachariah (Maj.), 1244
Dubourg, Barbeu, to: Vergennes, 1143–44; mentioned: 148
Du Chaffaut, Count Louis Charles, from: Louis XVI., 1120–22; Gabriel de Sartine, 1120
Duck, see Shipbuilding supplies
Duckman, see Shipbuilding supplies
Duckman, Gabriel, 1205, 1271
Duff, Robert (V. Adm., R.N.), 912, 920
Duffield, John, 775
Duffin, James, 713
Duffy, —, 1040
Dugan, Christopher, 375
Dugan, Cumberland, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 203–04
Duke of Cumberland: British Packet, 327, 329, 343, 361n., 439, 444, 690, 1131, 1224, 1397
Duke of York: ship, 582n.
Dumaresq, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), 705, 1376 (Portland)
Dumas, Charles William Frederic, from: Benjamin Franklin, 455; mentioned: 150, 1070
Dunbar, Thomas (Col.), 660
Duncan, Henry (Capt., R.N.), 949, 1092 (Eagle)
Duncan, Hugh, 865
Dunham, Azariah, from: Joseph Throckmorton, 663
Dunlap, Joseph 146
Dunlap, William, to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 617
Dunmore’s Fleet: sickness in, 244; mentioned: 165, 244, 285, 415, 457, 653, 689, 792, 1217, 1273
Dunmore: ship, 55, 93, 690, 1396
Dunn,—549, 1518 (Pecile)
Dunn, Benjamin, 712, 1324
Dunn, James, 837, 1101
Dunniver, Richard, 37, 151
Dunwell, John, 767
Dupey, John, 658
Dupont, Cornelius, 485, 778
Dupont, Gideon, 743, 759
Dupre,—(Capt.), 58
Duruée, Thomas, from: Nicholas Brown, 258–59; mentioned: 390, 668
Durnford, Elias (Capt.), 1431, 1432
Dutton: British transport, 1101 (Norman)
Dutz, Frederick, 1317
Duvall, Gabriel, 873, 874, 1205, 1271
Duyckinck, Christopher, 237
Dyar,—408
Dyar, Charles (Capt.), 36, 85n., 391 (Harrison)
Dyer, Eliphalet (Col.), 1040
East Hampton, N.Y. Committee: receives gunpowder, 506–07; to: New York Committee of Safety, 392–93; New York Provincial Congress, 162; mentioned: 452, 697
East River, N.Y., 336, 564
Eagle: British cutter, 982 (Radley); schooner, bill for fitting out, 62
Earl, John, 68n. (Sally)
Earl of Derby: British ordnance transport, 903, 1076 (Habberston)
Earl of Inchtiquin: British tender, 1037
Earl of Orford [Oxford]: British transport, 903, 1220, 1318 (J. Johnson)
Earle, John, 1329
Earle, Michael, to: Thomas Ringgold, 1471–72
East Florida: HMS Sloop, 167
East Florida, see Tonym, Patrick
East Hampton, N.Y. Committee: receives gunpowder, 506–07; to: New York Committee of Safety, 392–93; New York Provincial Congress, 162; mentioned: 452, 697
East River, N.Y., 336, 564
Eastman, John, 1095 (Betsey)
Easton, James (Maj.), to: John Hancock, 1461–62
Eastwood, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), from: James Young, 1474–75; mentioned: 924 (Pomona)
Ebeneser: schooner, 468n. (Clemons)
Eddis, Samuel, 242, 243, 244, 269
Eddy, Barnard, 125
Egan, Michael, to: Matthew Squire, 273; from: Charles Carroll, 1154–55; Andrew
INDEX

501, 536, 604, 693, 705, 766, 799, 843, 856, 958, 1092, 1376 (Keeler; Scott)
Eyres, Richard, 338, 685, 1034 (Camden)
Fair American: brig, 1345*
Fair Lady: 370, 1113 (Robertson)
Fairchild, (Mrs.), 488
Falcon: HM Sloop, Journal: 78-79, 245; mentioned: 72, 73, 184, 290, 303, 304, 369, 449, 513, 635, 654, 944, 1016, 1091, 1118, 1182, 1226, 1347, 1348, 1416, 1448, 1485-86 (John Linzee)
Falconer, Nathaniel (Capt.), 2, 266, 354, 422, 550n., 664, 671, 1200
Falmouth: brig, 605n., 1377 (Martin)
Falmouth, Malne: burning of, 1436-37
Fanning, Joseph, 616
Fanning, Joshua, 1331
Fanny: British provision ship, 949-51, 995; schooner, 121 (Carmichael), 1376 (Matheny); ship, 24-25 (Sinclair); sloop, 1342n. (Briton)
Fanshaw, Robert (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 959, 1005; mentioned: 921, 994, 1092, 1104 (Carysfort)
Faribault [Fairibelt], Joseph (Capt.), 517, 558 (Thomas)
Farley, Michael, 470, 796
Farmer: schooner, gunpowder voyage costs, 701n.-02n.; mentioned: 701, 741, 756 (Field)
Farrell, John, 713
Farr, William, 1245
Fauntleroy, William (Dr.), 1207
Faverile: British victualer, 156n., 562n., 693 (Breen)
Fell, 744
Fellows, Gustavus (Capt.), 641, 851, 1261, 1295
Fell's Point, Balto., 240, 268, 286, 323, 324, 340, 368, 401, 413
Ferguson, Duncan, 178
Ferguson, James (Capt., R.N.), 894, 982, 1048n., 1093, 1105 (Brune)
Ferguson, John (Lt., R.N.), 449, 1091, 1114, 1226. See also Cherokee
Ferris: HM Sloop, 553, 917, 1041
Fettyplace, Edward, 147
Fidelity: British transport, 960, 1051
Field, Michael, 767
Field, Nehemiah (Capt.), 701n., 741, 871 (Farmer)
Fielding, Charles (Capt., R.N.), 935, 988, 1000, 1061, 1110, 1129 (Diamond)
Figtree, Abraham, 402 (Elizabeth)
Fincaile: HM Sloop, 416, 691, 729, 1242, 1346, 1407 (Wright)
Finch, (Lt., R.N.), 993, 1014 (Cygnel)
Finney, Caleb, 828
Finney, Josiah, 660, 1480
Finley, Samuel (Lt.), 726
Fire rafts, 58, 352, 485, 500, 526, 611, 684, 789, 814, 852
Fisher, Jabez, 470
Fisher, Richard, from: James Wallace, 624; mentioned: 1404, 1418
Fisher, Sam, 854
Fisher: HM Schooner, 81, 667, 1175 (Moody)
Fisk, John (Capt.), 1162
Fisk, Joseph (Rev.), from: Gold S. Silliman, 626, 835
Fitch, Jonathan (Col.), to: Oliver Ellsworth, 644; mentioned: 747, 748, 1306
Fitcher, ——, 487
Fitzgerald, Robert, 550
Fitzherbert, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 887 (Raisible)
Fitzhugh, (Col.), 823, 824, 1298
Fitzpatrick, John (Lt., Continental Marines), 736, 752n., 786, 817
Fitzsimmons, Nicholas (Lt.), 202, 616
Flags: of United Colonies," 71; inquiry concerning Continental colors, 216; displayed by Defense, 313
Flanders, Hezekiah, 178
Flecher, (Capt.), 494 (Nelly)
Fleetwood: British ordnance storeship, 1051
Fletcher, Charles, 182
Fletcher, James (Lt.), 202
Fletcher, John, 1376
Fletcher, William, 1105
Flin, Phillip, 903 (Sovereign)
Flint: British orders concerning, 764
Flint, Eliphalet, 417
Floating batteries: in Pennsylvania Navy, 164, 202, 266, 523, 437, 1165
Flora: HMS, sailing orders, 1017; mentioned: 964, 995, 1000, 1010, 1015, 1042, 1048, 1059, 1086, 1093. See also Brisbane, John
Florida: British surveying sloop, 553, 555 (Cobb); sloop, 1480 (Wood)
Florida, see East Florida and West Florida
Fly: Continental Sloop tender, at New Providence, Bahamas, 134, 304-05, 373, 374, 755; mentioned: 432n., 466, 543, 598, 861, 1185, 1194, 1358, 1459 (Hacker)
Folger, (Capt.), 623
Follet, ——, 670
Folsom, Nathaniel, 252
Forbes, Alexander, 183
Forbes, H., 628
Ford, Benjamin, 717
Ford, John (Capt., R.N.), 988, 1127 (Unicorn)
Ford, William, 892
Fordham, Richard, 1331
Forker, Thomas, 716
Forrest, John [at Philadelphia], 550
INDEX

Forrest, John [commands brig], 1061, 1097
Forrest, Thomas [British officer], 1332
Forrest, Thomas (Capt., Pennsylvania Marines), 823, 566, 398, 869, 1165
Forrester,— (Capt.), 457, 458
Forsyth,—, 188 (John)
Forsyth, Robert (Capt.), 1168, 1430 (Sam)
Fort Edward, N.Y., 786
Fort George, N.Y., 96, 193, 213, 409, 540, 724, 739
Fort Hill, Boston, Mass., 434, 814, 1191, 1222, 1248, 1262, 1294, 1926, 1937
Fort Island, Pa., 71, 321, 354, 367, 376, 526, 1425, 1444
Fort Johnson, S.C.: signals of, 277; mentioned: 105, 275
Fort Johnston, N.C., 674-75
Fort Montague, New Providence, Bahamas: taken by Continental naval forces, 174, 175; inventory of stores taken, 712, 785*; mentioned: 174, 225, 249, 461, 463, 464, 465, 597, 735, 749, 1133, 1386, 1387
Fort Nassau, New Providence, Bahamas: taken by Continental naval forces, 174, 175; inventory of stores taken, 711, 785*; mentioned: 461, 464, 584, 749, 1133, 1386
Fortescue, Conway, 945
Fortune: brig, 1168, 1205, 1344, 1370 (Moore; Sund); brig [formerly Polly], armed as British tender, 283; mentioned: 451, 576, 682, 734; schooner, 958
Foster,—, 825n. (Live Oak)
Foster, Benjamin, 1281
Foster, James (Lt.), 1428
Foster, Jedediah, 470
Foster, John [of R.I.], to: North Providence Town Sergeant, 1176; mentioned: 1175, 1284
Foster, John (Lt.), 399
Foster, William, 81, 845, 893, 1175, 1357 (Jennety)
Fothingham, Patrick (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 958n.-39n.; mentioned: 900, 993 (Fox)
Foudroyant: HMS, 1100 (Jarvis)
Foxey: HMS, sailing orders, 1406-07; at Boston, 35; at Nantasket Road, 231; sails for Halifax, 435, 492, 574; arrives Halifax, 575, 591, 655; ordered to Newfoundland, 1047; at Cape Henlopen, Del., 1254; Journal: 136, 382, 574-75, 1254, 1408-09, 1449; mentioned: 3, 4, 28, 34, 381, 382, 384, 448, 473, 501, 536n., 624n., 765, 812, 842, 885n., 993, 1090, 1170-71, 1226, 1303, 1342-44, 1383, 1407, 1409, 1446 (Montagu)
Fowler, Enoch, 178
Fowles, William, 18
Fox, Charles, 1068
Fox, HMS, sailing orders, 938n.-39n.; mentioned: 900, 990, 993 (Fothingham)
Foxcroft, John, 299, 309
Foy, Edward (Capt.), 1020
France: American conflict, views on, 284, 350, 571, 929; Cabinet members, from: Count de Vergennes, 966; considerations of, and policy proposals, 966-70, 974-75, 975-76; Continental Congress delegates to, 37, 142, 148-50, 455, 578-80, 931; financial assistance to colonies, 1084, 1141; fishing rights, 938n.-39n.; as source of military stores, 199-200, 453, 1089, 1143, 1415; Navy, 1120, 1210-22; as trade source, 130, 148-49, 354, 419, 1024, 1025, 1061, 1098, 1215, 1222 (see also Bordeaux; Nantes; Penet & Piarne; strength in West Indies, 704; mentioned: 910, 941. See also Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de; Du Chaffault, Count Louis Charles; Garnier; Count de Guines; Louis XVI; Count de St. Germain; Sartine, Gabriel de; Count de Vergennes
Francis,— (Capt.), 469
Francis, Turbutt (Col.), 1464
Francis: sloop, 52, 118, 139, 140, 257-58 (Furnell); British transport, 381
Franklin, Benjamin: described, 565; as Commissioner in Canada, 626n.; to Charles W. F. Dumas, 455; John Hancock, 800; from: Richard Bache, 1442-43; Samuel Cooper, 534-35; Horatio Gates, 46-47; Ebenezer Hazard, 1393; Elizabeth Wright, 588n.-89n.; mentioned: 5, 11, 12, 53*, 142, 148, 150, 284, 321, 614, 858, 881n., 962, 1070n., 1128, 1144n., 1290, 1295
Franklin, Samuel, 69, 78n., 118, 335, 392, 397n., 1229
Franklin: Pennsylvania armed boat, 202, 1035, 1566 (Boyece)
Franklin: Washington's armed schooner, bill of hire, 33; munitions for, 147; mentioned: 117, 125, 297n., 795, 894n., 1294 (Selman), 3, 82n., 117, 257n., 608, 733, (Tucker)
Frankling, Walter, 1231
Fraser,— (Lt. Col.), 1210
Fraser [Frazer], Simon (Maj. Gen.), 925, 945, 988, 1014, 1059, 1086
Fraser, Henry, 715
Fraser, John (Capt.), 257n., 296n., 331n., 347n., 496, 828 (Susannah)
Fraser, John Gizzard Fraser [Frazer], Simon (Maj. Gen.), to: John Hancock, 811-12; Massachusetts Council, 1193; George Washington, 808-11; mentioned: 814, 1439, 1440
Frazie, John, 714
Frazier, Phineas, 1482
Frederick County, Md.: offers assistance to Baltimore, 286
Freewlody, John, 1482
Freedom: Massachusetts sloop, 1162
Freeman, Nathaniel (Col.), to: Joseph Otis, 677; from: Joseph Nye, 733-34; mentioned: 5, 746, 1419
Freeman, Samuel, 1419
INDEX

Freeman, Thomas, 1169
Freeman, William, 252n.
French, S., 427n. (Vulcan)
Frere, ——, 1024, 1037
Friar, George, 1370
Friends: ship, 81, 1175 (Bowie)
Friends Adventure: schooner, 1157 (Ross)
Friendship: brig, 1168 (Martin)
Fz~bbs: British yacht, 900
Fulford, John (Capt.), 340, 438n., 455, 1409, 1426
Fuller, Asa, 643
Fuller, Thomas (Col.), 459
Fullerton, Jeremiah, 137, 159
Fulton, James, 1457n. (Jane)
Furnald, Simon, 63
Furneaux, Tobias (Capt., R.N.), 57, 305*, 1091, 1227, 1246 (Syren)
Furnell, William, 257 (Francis)
Furse [Furze, Fuz], James, 796, 830, 1303 (Industry)
Gadsden, Christopher (Col): accepts commission, 113; mentioned: 16n., 59, 277, 292, 400n., 431, 443, 543
Gadsden, Tom, 113
Gaff, Barney, 375
Gage, Thomas (Lieut. Gen.), 61, 115, 119, 464, 809, 955, 1108, 1432, 1436
Gains, —— (Maj.), 41, 376
Gaither, —— (Maj.), 221, 270
Galatian, Charles, 862
Galbreath, —— (Lt., R.N.), 863
Galbreath, Clark (Capt.), 4
Gale: British transport, 960, 1051
Gall, Bartholomew, 688
Gallatine, Charles, 1486
Gallehugh, L., 427n. (Nancy)
Gallin, John, 1412
Galloway, James, 240
Galloway, Mary, 240
Galloway, Mass., Township Committee, 1179n.
Gandell, William: Petition of, 334-35
Gambier, James (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 981; mentioned: 999
Gamble, William (Capt.), 526, 1381, 1443-44, 1445
Gamecock: sloop, 1422n.
Gammell, James & Co., 1349, 1351
Gansevoort, Leonard, 138, 214, 216, 234
Gardner, Alan (Capt., R.N.), 517, 553, 554, 555, 556. See also Maidstone
Gardner, Alexander, 217n.
Gardner, Amos, 1482
Gardner, Caleb (Capt.), 48, 68n.
Gardner, Coes, 207n., 1228 (John)
Gardiner, Henry, 68
Gardner, John, 1483 (Nancy)
Gardner, Joseph, 1439
Gardner, Savage, 1302
Gardner, W., 1449n. (Polly)
Gardoqui, Joseph, 199, 1390
Garland, Barnett, 714
Garland: British transport, 960, 1051
Garnier, ——, to: Count de Vergennes, 942, 955-96, 961-63, 963, 973, 986-88, 999-1000, 1007, 1019, 1033-35, 1053-56, 1070-71, 1098-1101, 1108-10, 1125-26, 1128-29, 1140-41; from: Count de Vergennes, 957, 979, 994-95, 1057, 1097, 1118-19; mentioned: 932
Garnier, William (Capt., R.N.), 32, 705, 805, 924, 1156, 1376 (Argo)
Garrigues, John, 714
Gaspee: HM Brig, 74, 450, 835, 939, 1091, 1226, 1259, 1454 (Hunter)
Gaston, Alexander, 165
Gaston, Miguel (Rear Adm., Spanish Navy), 1044
Gates, Horatio (Brig. Gen.), to: John Adams, 228; Benjamin Franklin, 46-47; from: John Adams, 480-81, 1287; mentioned: 317, 820
Gath, Charles, 1340
Gauld, ——, 553
Gayle, Robert, 1428
Gayton, Clark (Vice Adm., R.N.): list of vessels taken by his squadron, 517; condition of squadron, 555; suits against, 554; to: Philip Stephens, 552-55, 588-89; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 906-07, 1125, 1139; Andrew Barkley, 443-45; John Brown, 461-64; Mosquito Shore Inhabitants, 1412; George Jackson, 911, 917, 917-18, 919, 921-22, 922; Basil Keith, 761-62, 794-95; mentioned: 27n., 555, 556, 705, 794, 826, 890, 895, 925, 1005, 1054, 1130n., 1133n., 1137, 1388
Gazetter and Daily Advertiser: 1776: May 16, 311
General Clinton [formerly Hetty]: British sloop tender, 654
General Gage: HM Sloop, 184, 223, 274, 290, 316, 400, 513-14, 615, 675, 793, 1182, 1321, 1364 (Sibles)
General Putnam [formerly Betsey]: schooner, bought by New York, 865; mentioned: 847, 864, 1333 (Cregier)
General Schuyler [also Schuyler]: New York sloop, accounts of, 866; mentioned: 138,
INDEX

216n., 262, 508, 847, 864, 866, 1164, 1256 (James Smith)

General Washington: sloop, 576, 1480 (Pickering)

Generous Friend: British victualer, 562n., 693 (T. Williams)

Generous Planter: British transport, 893 (Calf)

Georgia Provincial Congress: Proclamation of

Georgia: requests aid from South Carolina

Generous Planter: British transport, 893 (Calf)

Georgia: snow,

Georgia: colonial armed ship, 1230

Georgia Council of Safety: Proclamation of, 132-33

Georgia: snow, 1274

Georgia: requests aid from South Carolina, 372; receives aid from South Carolina, 145, 185-86, 205, 246, 293, 371 (see also Bull, Stephen); militia, 247-48, 295, 360, 371, 636; mentioned: 115, 206, 387*, 1398. See also Wright, Sir James; Savannah

Georgia Council of Safety: Proclamation of, 146-47; resolves continuance of Continental Association, 132-33, 247; Minutes: 132-33, 146; to: South Carolina Council of Safety, 636; from: Raymond Demeré and Daniel Roberts, 152, 167-68; South Carolina Provincial Congress, 205; mentioned: 15n., 132, 166n., 560, 499, 493, 1112. See also Bullock, Archibald; Ewen, William

Georgia Provincial Congress, 15n., 132, 1112

Georgia Packet: brig, cargo inventory, 1162-63; mentioned: 327n., 328n., 329, 373, 602n., 654, 767, 1114n., 1176n., 1283 (Bunner); 172, 1101n., 1113 (Glenders)

Georgia Planter: 170, 360, 370, 386, 1114 (Ingles)

Germain, Lord George [1st Viscount Sackville]: succeeds Lord Dartmouth, 791; on peace terms, 1013; to: Admiralty Commissioners, 902, 925, 934-35, 1018; Sir Guy Carleton, 916-17; Lord Dunmore, 1131; George III, 998, 1018, 1081; Richard Howe, 1015; William Howe, 879-82, 1001-04; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 890, 890-91, 896-97, 925, 911-12, 912, 921, 925, 956, 946, 948-49, 971-73, 981, 995; John Brown, 1386-87; George J. Bruere, 825-26; Henry Clinton, 1396-98; Charles Cornwallis, 951-52, 1156-57; Lord Dunmore, 585-87, 634-35; Richard Howe, 996-98, 1011-12; William Howe, 1046-49, 1435-38; Sir Basil Keith, 544-46, 826-27; Francis Legge, 744-46; Josiah Martin, 439-42; Patrick Tonyn, 187, 1210-11; mentioned: 251n., 298, 791, 821, 824n., 849, 875, 885, 891, 892, 896, 897, 900, 905, 912, 913, 917, 919, 923, 926, 930-940n., 942, 944, 948, 959, 972*, 988, 992, 998, 1006, 1017, 1021, 1092, 1096, 1042, 1077, 1081, 1086, 1098, 1107, 1109, 1123, 1133, 1142, 1205

Germaine, Jacob, 862

Gerrish, Joseph, 858, 1162

Gerry, Elbridge, to: James Warren, 198-99, 852; from: Thomas Cushing, 190-91; Hall Jackson, 605; James Warren, 213; mentioned: 54, 445, 533, 646, 676, 1326, 1356, 1460

Gervais, John Lewis (Col.), 59, 587

Gethesheus [Getchius, Getshius], Jacob (Capt.), from: Benjamin Gibbs, 142; mentioned: 128, 581, 1025, 1029, 1102n. (Aurora)

Gibbs, — (Mrs.), 1463

Gibbs, — (Capt.), 570

Gibbs, Benjamin, to: Jacob Gethesheus, 142; mentioned: 129, 1102n., 1111

Gibbs, George, 68n., 1482

Gibraltar, 1130

Gibson, Richard, 870n.

Gidoin, John Lewis (Col.), 59, 587

Gilchrist, James, to: St. George Tucker, 1214

Gilderse, Richard, 1240

Giles, Edmund, 117

Giles, Samuel, 1486

Gill, Moses, from: Tristram Dalton, 518-20; mentioned: 359, 470, 534, 609, 639, 668

Gillespie, — (Dr.), from: George Gillespie, 471

Gillespie, George, to: Dr. Gillespie, 471

Gillies, Robert, 1352

Gillingwater, Martin, 798, 817

Gillon, Alexander (Capt.), from: Henry Laurens, 359

Gilmore, —, 1229

Ginn, W. (Capt.), 1287

Girard, Stephen, from: Nau & Co., 1258-59; Pierre Robert, 1258

Gist, Mordecai, 1202, 1319

Gilmore, —, 1226, 1230, 1238

Gnatt, —, 1101, 1113 (Glenders)

Gittings, J., 1202, 1219, 1319

INDEX

**Gower, Lord.** 942

**Grace:** ship, 427, 1370; British transport, 960, 1051

**Graeme, Alexander (Capt., R.N.):** assumes command of *Kingsfisher*, 38n.; from: Andrew S. Hamond, 25, 56, 245; mentioned: 15, 55, 151, 225, 448, 472, 489n., 501, 536, 844, 1091, 1225, 1388 (*Mercury; Kingsfisher*)

**Grafton, Duke of [Augustus Henry Fitzroy, 3rd Duke of Grafton],** 299, 973

**Graham,** —— 790

**Grampus:** sloop, 34, 1228 (*Brackett*)

**Granby:** schooner, 856

**Grandin,** —— 932

**Grant,** ——, 1154, 1205

**Grant, James (Maj.),** to: Lachlan McIntosh, 206; Anthony Stokes, 345; from: William Ewen, 223–24, 371; Lachlan McIntosh, 186–87; mentioned: 24, 60, 152, 167, 170, 187, 207, 246, 247, 444, 445, 460, 674, 1223, 1292, 1437

**Grant, James (Brig. Gen.),** 115, 473, 489

**Grant, Robert,** 459

**Grant, William (Lt., R.N.),** to: Molyneux Shuldham, 249–50; Philip Stephens, 402–03; Patrick Tonty, 225; mentioned: 250, 343–44, 372–73, 444, 449, 465, 701, 843, 1091, 1226, 1133 (*St. John*)

**Grantham, Lord [Thomas Robinson, 2nd Baron Grantham],** to: Lord Weymouth, 904, 1026; from: Lord Weymouth, 945; mentioned: 1085

**Grantham:** packet, 588, 826

**Graves, Enos,** 644

**Graves, James,** 719

**Graves, John (Lt., R.N.),** to: Henry Clinton, 1473; mentioned: 449, 1091, 1226 (*St. Lawrence*)

**Graves, Richard,** 178

**Graves, Samuel (Capt., R.N.),** 157, 449, 501, 536, 1091, 1225 (*Viper*)

**Graves, Samuel (V. Adm., R.N.):** Narrative of, 924; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 926; George Jackson, 1026; Evan Nepean, 500–01; Philip Stephens, 1060–61; mentioned: 15, 66, 83, 95, 108, 182, 381, 472, 488, 537, 568, 881, 928, 929, 932, 943, 947, 955, 1096, 1313, 1415

**Graves, Thomas (Lt., R.N.),** 229 (*Diana*)

**Gravier, Charles, see Vergennes**

**Gray,** ——, 496n., 517 (*Betsey*)

**Gray,** —— (Maj.), 955

**Gray, James,** 542

**Gray, James (Dr.),** 204

**Gray, Samuel,** 1306

**Gray, Simon,** 822, 835

**Grayson, John (Col.),** 22, 289, 690

**Green,** —— [of Md.], 874

**Green,** —— (Maj.), 657
INDEX

Green, James, 570, 1376 (Sally & Betsey)
Green, John, 713
Green, John [of N.C.], 757, 798
Green, Samuel, 845
Green, William, 713
Green, William (Lt.), 368, 621, 1345
Greene, Caleb, to: Benjamin Lincoln, 696; mentioned: 623, 707
Greene, Christopher, 48
Greene, Jacob, 781
Greene & Co., 1481
Greene, Job, 355
Greene, Nathanael (Brig. Gen.), to: George Washington, 1285; mentioned: 161, 210, 317, 608, 836, 1192
Greene, William, to: Nicholas Cooke, 523
Greenleaf, Benjamin, to: James Warren, 1325–26; mentioned: 404, 668, 1190, 1326
Greene, Jonathan, 124, 125, 1283
Greenough, William, 734, 747, 748
Greene, George, 1304, 1422, 1459
Greyhound: brig, 815
Greyhound: HMS, 881, 885, 892, 915, 928, 932, 935, 939, 949, 964, 971, 976, 977, 978, 980, 985, 988, 994, 1006, 1020, 1039, 1050, 1092
Greenwich: sloop, 507, 575, 1479, 1481, 1482
Upton
Greenwich Royal Hospital, 1404
Greenwood, 74n., 1231
Greenlaw, Jonathan, 36, 64, 48
Gregg, 570
Gregg [Greg], John, 215, 236
Gregory, George, 1403, 1422, 1459
Gregory & Guille, from: Willing, Morris & Co., 129; mentioned: 1111
Grendal [Grendall, Grindel], Jonathan, 36, 64, 391, 498, 1175 (Norfolk)
Grey, John, 1173n. (Britannia)
Greyhound: brig, 32n., 54, 1220, 1376 (Stevens); ship, 923; sloop, 576, 612n., 623, 1230 (Akin), 670n., 797n., 815n., 1228 (Pote)
Greyhound: HMS, 881, 885, 892, 915, 928, 932, 935, 939, 949, 964, 971, 976, 977, 978, 980, 985, 988, 994, 1006, 1020, 1039, 1050, 1092
See also Dickson, Archibald
Grice, Jonathan, 616
Gridley, Richard (Col.), 512, 837n.
Griest, Isaac, 220
Griest, J., 1202
Griffith, Benjamin, from: Samuel Purvisance, Jr., 298; mentioned: 1180, 1426
Griffiths, 150
Grimaldi, Jeronimo, Marquis de, to: Prince Masserono, 890, 899, 1012–13, 1085; mentioned: 904, 986, 1084
Grimes, John (Capt., R.I. Navy), 767, 832 (Spitfire)
Grimes, Mathais, 375
Grinell, John (Capt.), 833
Griner, Cornelius, 715
Grinnel, William (Lt.), 1381
Griswold, Matthew (Deputy Gov. of Conn.), from: Oliver Wolcott, 266–67; mentioned: 661
Griswold, William (Capt.), 563, 630
Gruet, — (Col.), 1162
Grove, Anthony, 1318
Gruel, —, 1232
Grymes [Grimes], John, 1289, 1299
Guadeloupe: as gunpowder source, 570; French troops in, 571; mentioned: 376, 665, 704, 862
Guernsey, John, 1031
Guillebert, —, 913
Guines, Count de, to: Count de Vergennes, 883–84, 897, 928; from: Count de Vergennes, 894; mentioned: 910, 932
Guisewood, Joseph, 449
Gulliver, Edward, 383
Guy, Henry, 425
Habberston, John, 903 (Earl of Derby)
Habersham, Joseph (Maj.), from: Henry Laurens, 185–86; mentioned: 545
Habushman, —, 1231
Hacker, Hoysteed (Lt. Continental Navy), to: Esek Hopkins, 1177; mentioned: 466, 1419, 1458 (Fly)
Hacker, Joshua, 562
Hacket, John, 177
Hackett, William, 177
INDEX

Hackett, —— (Maj.), 41
Hackett, Thomas, 178
Haddon, Jonathan, 1152 (Diana)
Hague, Isaac, 1231
Haldimand, ——, 488
Haldimand, Frederick (Maj. Gen.), from: Francis Hutcheson, 282, 487-89, 1220-23
Hale, ——, 549
Halifax: HM Brig, Master's Log, 590-91; mentioned: 54n., 490, 575, 655, 1091, 1188, 1225, 1228, 1249 (Quarme)
Halifax Naval Yard, 389, 939, 973, 1247
Hall, ——, 770
Hall [Hale], ——, 549, 1318
Hall, Daniel, 259
Hall, George Abbott, 485
Hall, Giles (Capt.): expenses of, 563; mentioned: 562, 563, 564, 624
Hall, Hugh, 393
Hall, James, 716
Hall, James (Capt.) 36, 64, 391, 498, 1175 (Happy Return)
Hall, John, 137, 159
Hall, John [on board Cabot], 717
Hall, John [of Md.], 619, 854, 1154
Hallowell, Benjamin, 522
Hallowell, Robert, 522
Hallum, John (Lt., R.N.), 448, 1091, 1225 (Adventure)
Halsted, William A. (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1018-19; mentioned: 992, 1014, 1064n., 1093 (Jersey)
Hambelton, John (Capt.), 728
Hambridge, John (Capt.), 728
Hague, Isaac, 1231
Hammond, ——, 922
Hammond, F., to: British Customs Commissioners, 1096; mentioned: 1097
Hamond, Alexander, 1209
Hamond, Andrew Snape (Capt., R.N.); in Virginia, 101; stations of ships under his command, 274; Journal: 274, 303, 401-02, 427-28, 509-10; Memorandum of, 568; Narrative: 529, 514, 551, 568, 582, 686, 701-02, 790, 1202, 1219, 1241, 1342-44, 1415, 1447; to: Henry Bellev, 92, 102, 415-16, 728-30, 1467-70
Hampden [Hamden]: New York sloop pilot boat, indenture concerning, 262-63; mentioned: 300, 627, 1151 (Snell)
Hann, Sam, 204
Hancock, —— (Col.), 813, 1256
Hancock, Dorothy (Mrs. John), 551
Hancock, John, to: Baltimore Committee, 850; Thomas Cushing, 196-98, 217-19, 1286; Esek Hopkins, 868-69, 1441; Maryland Council of Safety, 849-50; New York Convention, 745; Charles Pope, 1382; Rhode Island General Assembly, 787-88; George Washington, 1179; from: Baltimore Committee, 822; Continental Congress Commissioners in Canada, 1354-55, 1417; Thomas Cushing, 64, 191-92, 1282-84, 1390-91; James Easton, 1461-62; Benjamin Franklin, 800; John G. Frazer, 811-12; John Haslet, 700-01; William Heath, 646; Esek Hopkins, 735-36, 1358-60; Charles Lee, 36-37; Maryland Council of Safety, 1153; New York Provincial Congress, 903; Israel Putnam, 698; Philip Schuyler, 19, 52, 96-97, 193, 213-14, 409, 626, 786-87, 1295-96, 1392-93; Lord Stirling, 283-84, 363-64; Jonathan Trumbull, 1284; George Washington, 27, 79-80, 208-11, 254-57, 318-19, 405-07, 485-87, 533, 836, 1196, 1251, 1265-66, 1323-32, 1413-14; mentioned: 5, 31, 120, 320, 351, 379, 381, 390, 609n., 635, 651n., 702, 726, 772, 775, 790, 813, 864, 1217, 1298, 1423
Hancock, Thomas, 1237, 1238
Hancock: Pennsylvania armed boat, 202, 1035, 1366 (Moore)
Hancock: Washington's armed schooner, 34n., 117, 257n., 331n., 435n., 499n., 608, 894n., 1534
INDEX

1149, 1294, 1457n. (Broughton, Manley, Tucker)

Hancock: Continental Frigate, under construction, 12, 64, 124-25, 191, 196-98, 217-18, 390, 1190-91, 1283; captain appointed, 867, 1286

Hancock & Adams: 1027, 1055n., 1059 (Smith)

Hancolt: brig, 1376 (Southcomb)

Hand, T. B., 203

Handfield, (Capt.), 448

Handy, George (Capt.), 312

Hannah: brig, 1168, 1370 (Luce), 216 (McNachtane), 117; brigantine, 180 (Neale); schooner, 627, 1410; sloop, 683 (Buck); sloop, owners' bond of, 660-61, mentioned, 1480 (Ingraham); sloop, 576, 624n., 828, 1228, 1404, 1405, 1418 (Treadwell)

Hannah: Washington's armed schooner, 13811.

Hanover troops, 1325, 1390, 1418, 1424

Hans, Jacob (Capt.), 852, 1381

Happy Return: brig, 1215, 1232, 1481 (Crawford); schooner, 517, 558 (E. Smith); ship, 36n., 64n., 295, 498, 1174, 1175 (J. Hall)

Harbeson, Benjamin, 549

Harcourt, Lord, to: Lord Weymouth, 1029-30; mentioned: 1038

Harcourt: British transport, 903, 1017, 1289, 1411 (Tonken)

Hardie, Robert (Capt.), 1462

Harding, Jesse (Capt.), 13, 89 (Jenny)

Harding, Seth (Capt.): to: Jonathan Trumbull, 333; from: Connecticut Council of Safety, 833; Jonathan Trumbull, 678-79; mentioned: 52, 69, 624, 630, 737, 747, 834, 1235, 1392 (Defence)

Hardy, James, 628

Hardy, Joseph [on board Providence], 1331

Hardy, Joseph, to: Lord Weymouth, 1089; mentioned: 1044, 1132

Hargood, H., 1026, 1302

Harley, —, 1088

Harlston, Isaac (Capt.), 675

Harman, John, 717

Harmony, 1004, 1050

Harper, —, 1367

Harper, John, 1317

Harper, William, 1318

Harrist: British packet, 1246; British transport, captured, 258, 281, 312, 362n., 365n.; libel advertisement, 499; mentioned: 77, 118, 139, 392n., 498n., 520-21, 1175 (Orrock)

Harris, —, 238, 239

Harris, John, 304

Harris, Peter, 642

Harris, Thomas, 628

Harris, Thomas R., to: George Washington, 1307; mentioned: 863

Harrison, Gilbert, 61n., 1228, 1230 (St. John)

Harrison, Joseph, 1391

Harrison, Richard, from: Maryland Council of Safety, 791, 1166; mentioned: 188, 221, 346, 433, 1168, 1450

Harrison, Robert Hanson (Lt. Col.), to: William Palfrey, 1266-67; James Warren, 534; William Watson, 64; Joshua Wentworth, 496; mentioned: 1294

Harrison, Thomas [of Baltimore], 241, 368, 821, 824, 873, 1154, 1180, 1205, 1219, 1319

Harrison, Thomas [British Attorney General]: case opinions of, 555-61; to: Sir Basil Keith, 761, 794; mentioned: 761, 795

Harrison: Washington's armed schooner, inventory of, 231-33; ordered out of commission, 64; mentioned: 56, 47, 85, 391, 499, 1294 (Dyar)

Harson, Daniel, to: British Customs Commissioners, 1096-97

Hart, Daniel, 767

Hart, Richard, 829

Hartfield: British transport, 123

Hartley, —, 941

Hartnett [Harnet, Harnett], Cor~elius, 732, 777, 793, 1216, 1255

Hartwick, John, 1185n. (Hetty)

Hartwick, Lawrence, 863

Harvey, Charles, 717

Harvey, [Hervey, Hervy], Henry (Capt., R.N.), 920, 993, 1092, 1104, 1452 (Martin)

Harvey, Sampson (Capt.), 1342 (Union)

Harvey, Samuel, 715

Harwood, Simon, 714

Harwood, William, 1395, 1427

Haslet, John (Col.): to: John Hancock, 700-01; Caesar Rodney, 1448; mentioned: 739, 787

Haslip, William, 715

Hastier, John, 57, 69

Haswell, Robert (Capt., R.N.), 1127 (Hornet)

Hatch, Nathaniel, 159

Hatch, William, 393

Hatfield, — (Mrs.), 57

Haughton, —, 1201

Havens, Silvester, 259

Hawke: pilot boat, 16n. (Vesey); sloop, 1482 (S. Williams)

Hawke: HM Schooner tender, captured by Continental Navy, 679n., 709n., 735, 746-47, 752n., 773, 786n., 806n., 817; mentioned: 451, 576, 624n., 662n., 1194 (Wallace)

Hawke: HM Sloop, refitted at Antigua, 157; mentioned: 116, 622, 704, 705, 842, 843, 1042, 1091 (Cooper)

Hawker, James (Capt.), 1060

Hawkins, James, 117

Hawley, David, 451 (Sally)

Hawley, Joseph (Maj.), 5, 639, 1263

Hawsey, Thomas, 117

Hay, —, 922
Hay, Edward (Gov., Barbados), 826, 1143, 1474
Hayden, Uriah (Capt.), 109, 451, 624, 625, 626
Haydon, William, 745 (Friendship)
Hayman, Thomas, 1064 (Britannia)
Haysom, , 900
Hazard, David, 702n.
Hazard, Ebenezer, to: Benjamin Franklin, 1393
Hazard, John (Capt., Continental Navy): court martial of, 1360, 1440, 1458-59; mentioned: 467, 1034, 1159, 1421 (Providence)
Hazen, Moses (Capt.), 684, 789, 1425, 1467
Head of Elk, Md., 98, 203, 265, 270
Heanes, Philip, 375
Heany, Thomas, 375
Heath, James, 714
Heath, William, 499, 1175 (Betsey
Heath, William (Brig. Gen.): Brigade Orders of, 496, 506; Memoirs of: 179, 378, 577-78, 699n.; to: John Hancock, 646; Christopher Leffingwell, 505-06; Israel Putnam, 721; transport captains, 539; mentioned: 317, 533, 613, 645, 647
Heavam, Thomas, 790
Heburn, Peter, 643
Heer, Claes de (Capt.), 1131 (Stadt Bourdeau)
Heighe, James, 204
Heighley, Edward, 779
Heingerger, Thomas, 1466
Heister, Leopold Philipp Frieherr von (Gen.), 1062-63, 1076, 1102, 1132
Helen: British ordnance storeship, 1050
Hellen: sloop, 223
Hemas, John, 369
Henderson, Alexander (Capt.), 338, 728, 1034, 1382, 1443 (Bull Dog)
Henderson, John, 633, 1475
Henderson, Joseph, 773
Henderson, William, 713
Hendrick, Roe, 1415n.
Henly [Henley]: British victualer, 1065, 1123n.
Hennessy, John (Lt.), 988, 412, 507, 523, 540, 578
Henry, — (Lt.) [of Va.], 1429
Henry, John (Lt.) [Br.], 1017, 1036
Henry, Patrick (Col.), 14, 791
Henry, Silas, 1345 (Polly)
Henry, William (Capt.), to: Maryland Council of Safety, 111, 484
Henry: British transport, 960, 1051
Henry and Esther: brig, 82, 296, 534n., 1175 (Nellis)
Hepburn, Thomas, 1351
Herald, Roger, 616, 700
Herman, Thomas, 206
Herminson, Henry, 355
Hero: Virginia row galley, 342, 542, 569, 1370, 1428 (Mutot)
Hesse-Cassel, Prince of, 914
Hessian troops, 914, 942, 987, 1001, 1002, 1007, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1048, 1056, 1062-64, 1070, 1081, 1087, 1100, 1105, 1107, 1109, 1110, 1117, 1129, 1131-32, 1137, 1140-41, 1325, 1390, 1418
Hetfield, Abel, 436
Hetty: sloop, 1185n. (Hartwick); sloop, British renamed General Clinton, recaptured by colonists, 654.
Hewes & Smith, from: John Sterrett & Co., 569-70
Hewes, Joseph to: Samuel Johnston, 773; from: William Hooper, 875; Samuel Johnston, 841-42; John Paul Jones, 815-18; William Lowther, 364; mentioned: 12, 120, 480, 726, 772, 816*, 1218
Hewes, Josiah from: William Vernon, 36
Hewlett, Daniel, 1412
Hews, James, 719
Heyman, John: account against Defence, 582-84
Hibernia: pilot boat, 38 (T. Smith)
Hicks, John, 1319
Hicks, William (Capt.), 304
Higgins, Thomas, 1286
Higgins, Levy, 828
Highlanders: British, 921, 925, 944, 988, 995, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1010, 1014, 1036, 1042, 1048, 1059, 1062, 1086, 1424; in North Carolina, 57, 73n., 93, 104, 122, 144n., 564, 429, 441, 501, 600, 758, 944, 945
Hill, Benjamin, 18
Hill, Duncan, 1207, 1371 (Dolphin)
Hill, Ebenezzer, 576, 1480 (King Bird)
Hill, Elisha, 62
Hill, John, 297, 522, 694, 814, 1162
Hill, John (Capt.) [of N.H.], 41
Hill, John (Capt.), 458n., 1228 (Joseph)
Hill, Jonathan, 767
Hill, Richard, 522
Hillegas, Michael, from: Josiah Smith, Jr., 552; mentioned: 321, 527, 692, 1341
Hilman, Cornellius, 549
Hinckbrooke: British tender, 690, 691
Hinckbrooke: HM Schooner, at Savannah, 94; takes messages to Clinton at Cape Fear, 416, 428, 1411, 1416; returns to Savannah, 515, 516; Journal: 277-79, 459-60, 516, 1242-43; mentioned: 166, 167, 170, 187, 247, 279, 327, 328, 449, 459, 494, 602, 1091, 1112, 1210, 1226 (Ellis)
Hinckley, —- , 943
Hind: HMS, sails for St. Augustine, 155, 704, 705; at St. Augustine, 1210; mentioned: 604, 799, 856, 924, 1376 (Bryne)
Hinkley, Samuel, 1377 (Nancy)
Hinman, Elisha (Lt., Continental Navy), from: Esek Hopkins, 403, 847; mentioned: 861, 1177, 1185, 1194, 1265, 1331, 1419, 1458 (Cabot)
Hinson, Joseph, to: Esek Hopkins, 227
INDEX

Hire, George, 628
Hispaniola: intelligence report on, 553; as colonial trade source, 98, 544, 721n., 745, 781–82, 826; mentioned: 110, 925, 941
Hitch, John, 81, 1175 (Success)
Hobart, —, 733
Hobart, Aaron, 390, 1261
Hodge, Michael (Capt.), 63, 389, 609
Hodges, —, 399
Hodgman, W., 1302
Hodgson, John, 130
Hodgson, Thomas (Capt.), 465
Hoffler, William (Capt.), 1328
Holbrook, Thomas, to: Joseph Palmer, 319–20
Holbrook, Thomas, to: John Hallowell, 319–20
Holbrook, Thomas, to: Joseph Palmer, 320–21
Holbrook, Thomas, to: John Hallowell, 321–22
Holden, Jeremiah (Capt.), from: Maryland Council of Safety, 1319
Holland: as colonial trade source, 150, 200, 306, 1118n., 1151; mentioned: 923, 942, 1040–41
Hollingsworth, Henry, from: Thomas Johnson and Robert Alexander, 265; mentioned: 203, 756
Hollingsworth, Jesse, 219, 421
Holly, Daniel, 127
Hollyday, James, from: Thomas Smyth, 1298–99
Holmes, —, 1177
Holmes, James (Capt.), 332, 333, 361, 362, 365n., 859, 1260 (Friendship)
Holmes, William, 417
Holt, Henry, 1064 (Stanly)
Holt, William, 425
Holten, Samuel, 5, 470
Holtzingher, Jacob (Lt.), 286
Homans, —, 812
Home, John, 782, 1480 (Dianna)
Honor & Helen, 1012
Hood, James, 1318
Hood, Seymour, 686n., 754, 1152 (Sally)
Hooc, Robert Townsend, 342, 1167. See also Jenifer & Hooc
Hooper, Robert, 812
Hooper, Stephen, to: Coates & Reynell, 18–19, 42
Hooper, William, to: Joseph Hewes, 875; mentioned: 27, 79, 80, 196, 675, 773, 841
Hoopes, Thomas, 903 (Robert & Elisabeth)
Hope: brig, purchased by Virginia Committee of Safety, renamed Raleigh, 689, 1473; brigantine, 637 (J. Adams); schooner, 813; ship, 1342n. (Curwin); sloop, 290, 369n., 654n., 1230 (A. Brown), 506 (Cowdrey), 1481 (Lippitt); British ordnance storeship, 1030, 1050 (Lumsdale); British tender, 1324
Hope [formerly Sea Nymph]: HM Brig. at Nantasket Road, 35; to guard Boston Bay, 501; ordered changed to sloop, 932; Master’s Log: 47, 147, 207, 317, 347, 592, 660, 1173; mentioned: 85n., 177, 231, 330n., 401n., 448, 520n., 536n., 610, 1091, 1225, 1283, 1345 (Dawson)
Hopkins, Esek (Commodore, Commander of the Continental Fleet), at New Providence, Bahamas, 133; manifesto to New Providence, 152; sailing orders from New Providence, 403; appoints agent, 860; to: Henry Babcock, 861; Nicholas Biddle, 1250; Nicholas Cooke, 860–61; Dartmouth Committee, 403–04; John Hancock, 735–36, 1358–60; Elisha Hinman, 403, 847; Stephen Hopkins, 1185; John Jenckes, 1195; Nathaniel Shaw, 1305; Jonathan Trumbull, 711, 1295; George Washington, 1258; from: John Brown, 1305; John Collins, 1249–50; Continental Congress, Marine Committee, 1217–18; Hoysteed Hacker, 1177; John Hancock, 868–69, 1441; Joseph Hinson, 227; Providence crew, 1560; William Richmond, 1184; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 1380; Philip Shearman, 1391–92; John Trevett and Robert Cumming, 768–69; Jonathan Trumbull, 834; George Washington, 819, 1252; Abraham Whipple, 1328–29; mentioned: frontispiece*, 108, 115, 175, 211, 373, 463, 465, 584, 631, 670, 679, 696–97, 710, 716, 720, 746, 748, 749, 752, 754, 773, 784, 797, 798, 803, 818, 833, 836, 847, 849, 875, 956n., 1029, 1110, 1148, 1159, 1164, 1183, 1188, 1196, 1216n., 1233, 1250, 1267, 1268, 1284, 1328, 1344n., 1361, 1380, 1406, 1408, 1419, 1458, 1460
Hopkins, Esek, Jr., 1331
Hopkins’ Fleet, see Continental Fleet
Hopkins, James (Lt.), 69, 333
Hopkins, Mrs. John B., 1328
Hopkins, John Burroughs (Capt., Continental Navy), to: Nathaniel Shaw, 1528; mentioned: 466, 736, 751, 752, 786, 798, 817, 1034, 1159, 1165, 1194, 1234, 1328, 1380 (Cabot)
Hopkins, Joseph, 910
Hopkins, Stephen, from: Nicholas Cooke, 1439–40; Esek Hopkins, 1185; Rhode Island Committee Appointed to Build Two Continental Frigates, 298; mentioned: 8, 12, 48, 298, 311, 350, 419, 508, 568, 616, 629, 700, 726, 727, 789, 1218
Hopkins, William, 1331
Hornet: Continental Sloop, accounts of, 789–90; William Hallock to command, 870n., 1153; collides with Fly, 373, 374, 432n., 598n; mentioned: 93n., 134, 431, 481, 525, 551n., 597n., 618, 700, 727n., 735, 802, 815, 854, 1370, 1463 (Stone: Hallock). See also Barney, Joshua
Hornet: HM Sloop, recruitment for, 1008–10; mentioned: 1127 (Haswell)
Horsefield, Thomas, 410
Hortalez: code name for Beaumarchais, 1137n.
Hoskins, Robert, 1339
Hosners, Titus, 136, 158, 160, 630
Hotham, William (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1019–14, 1062–64, 1088,
INDEX

1088-89; Richard Howe, 1075-76; Philip Stephens, 1065, 1090; mentioned: 1006, 1026, 1048, 1056, 1083, 1093, 1102, 1117
Hound: 1010n. (Cregg)
House,—(Capt.), 493n.
House, George, 1331
Houston, George, from: James Taylor, 345-46; mentioned: 361, 459
Houston, Thomas (Capt.), 301, 1085, 1463 (Experiment)
Houston, William, 341
Howard, J. E., 1202, 1319
Howe,—(Capt.), 143, 303 (Sally)
Howe, Richard (V. Adm., R.N.): appointed to North American command, 885, 889; authorized to hold courts-martial, 1094; authorized to administer oaths, 1094; authorized to appoint officers, 1094; sailing orders, 1093; on peace terms, 996, 1013; number and class of vessels under his command, 1138-39; to: Lord George Germain, 996-98; William Hotham, 1075-76; Philip Stephens, 1102, 1116; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1093, 1094-95; Lord George Germain, 1013; Philip Stephens, 1095, 1104, 1116; mentioned: 882, 885, 889, 892, 920, 940, 942, 949, 954, 985, 994, 997*, 998, 1003, 1005, 1020, 1033, 1036, 1048, 1049, 1055, 1056, 1068, 1092, 1096, 1099, 1105, 1109, 1110, 1115, 1123, 1125, 1138, 1141, 1190, 1445
Howe, Robert (Col.), 91, 802, 1486
Howe, Tyringham (Capt., R.N.), to: Philip Stephens, 1281; mentioned: 446, 449, 523, 679, 746, 784, 1091, 1157, 1225, 1323 (Glasgow)
Howe: ship, 1012; British army victualer, 1050
Howell, James, 683n.
Howell, John, 375
Howell, Samuel, 578, 833, 1166, 1366
Howell, Silas, 456, 512
Howland, Consider, 885
Howland, John (Capt.), 260
Hubbard,—, 392
Hubbard, William, 261
Hubbart, Charles, 1244
Hucheson [Hudson], Katy, 1265
Huddie, William (Lt.), 375
Hudson, Charles (Capt., R.N.), from: Molyneux Shuldham, 1280-81; mentioned: 85, 449, 1090, 1225 (Orpheus)
Hudson, Isaac, 286
Hudson, Jonathan, 240, 272n., 458, 1449
Hudson River: chart of, 339*; fortifications on, 70; mentioned: 19, 20, 52, 97, 193, 214, 317, 337, 409, 565, 1266
Huger, John (Capt.), 759
Hughes,—, 287
Hughes, Daniel, 530
Hughes, Samuel, 530, 756
Hughes, William, 714
Hugonene, John Babtisto (Capt.) 264 (Marc Anthony)
Huling, Alexander, 68n. (Lucinda)
Humbird: 1481, 1482 (Manchester)
Humphreys, Joshua: bill for fitting out Lexington, 616; bill for repairs, 700; shipyard account, 789-90
Humphreys, Owen, 870, 870n.
Humphry, Nathaniel, 768
Hunckop, John, 426
Hunn, John (Capt.), 1342
Hunt,—, 539
Hunt, Anthony (Capt., R.N.), 886, 902, 1091, 1431 (Sphynx)
Hunt, James, 657
Hunter,—, 1410
Hunter, Robert [on board Andrew Doria], 714
Hunter, Robert (Capt.), 81, 117, 1175, 1218, 1357 (Nancy)
Hunter, William (Lt., R.N.): letter from, 835; mentioned: 450, 1091, 1226 (Gaspee)
Hunter: British transport, 961, 1051
Hunter: HM Sloop, Journal: 316, 404, 744, 1377, 1413; mentioned: 316, 450, 1091, 1226, 1452, 1455 (Mackenzie)
Huntingdon, Andrew, from: Jedediah Huntington, 379
Huntington, Benjamin, to: Jonathan Trumbull, 475; mentioned: 261, 333, 625, 626, 735, 833
Huntington, Daniel, 1218
Huntington, Jabez, to: Joshua Huntington, 612; from: Jedediah Huntington, 378-79; Jonathan Trumbull, 504-05; mentioned: 333, 729
Huntington, Jedediah (Col.), to: Andrew Huntington, 379; Jabez Huntington, 378-79; Jonathan Trumbull, 720; mentioned: 6n., 505
Huntington, Joshua, from: Jabez Huntington, 612; Thomas Mifflin, 469; Samuel Olcott, 1250
Huntington, Levi, 261
Huntington, Samuel, to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 1406; mentioned: 54, 196
Hussey, Batchelder, 28
INDEX

Hussey, Silvanus, to: Stephen Collins, 858-59
Hussey, Stephen, 28
Huchens, — (Capt.), 552
Hutcheson, Francis (Capt.), to: Frederick Hal- dimand, 282, 487-89, 1220-23
Hutchings, James, 121
Hutchins, —, 355
Hutchinson, —, 677
Hyde, William (Capt.), 241, 270
Hyer, — (Capt.), 892
Hyer, — (Col.), 421, 508
Hyit, Abraham, 1241
Ides, —, 80
Ignew, David, 713
Ilsley, Daniel (Maj.), to: James Parbury, 844-45
Ilsley, Enoch, from: George Woolsey, 89-91
Impression, see Navy, British
Independence: John Adams concerning, 481, 788-89, 850-51; discussed in Continental Congress, 120; colony vote on, 1129; statements concerning, 6, 99, 129, 149, 150, 357, 399, 470, 505, 632, 641, 828, 842, 1021-23, 1192-93, 1414, 1472
Independence: brig, 678, 1162
Indians: British use of, 1003; Continental Congress re., 130, 148, 357, 579, 1278; representatives in London, 963; trade with, in Canada, 1355; mentioned: 294, 515, 636, 777
Industry: brig, 517 (Allen), cargo loss of, 34 (McFarland), 575, 1479 (Woodman); schooner, 1503 (Butler), 498, 1175 (Coffin); sloop, 81, 1174n., 1175 (Lane), 575, 1179 (Pettis), 1152n. (Roach), 188, 433 (Sewell); snow, 796, 830, 1303 (Furse)
Ingalls, Eleazer, 857
Ingersoll, David (Capt.), 43
Inglis, — (Capt.), 170, 207, 345, 360, 370, 386, 1114 (Georgia Planter)
Inglis, John, 1318
Ingram, — (Capt.), 1487
Ingram, Timothy, 660, 1480 (Hannah)
Ingram, Stephen, 1058 (Union's Success)
Innes, — (Capt.), 166
Innes, D., 252
Integrity: British victualer, 1064 (Sanderson)
Intelligence reports: British, concerning Hispaniola, 552-53, Martinique, 188, 433, New York, 724, 738-39, 866-67; colonial, concerning Antigua, 304-06, Boston, 80, 254, British ship movements, 610-11, British manpower, 1021, British troops from Europe, 283-84, British' fleet, 184, Boston evacuation, 161, Clinton, 274, troops from Ireland, 412, New York, 161, West Indies, 799; French, concerning British troops, 914, British military strength, 955, British ship movements, 883-84, British trade, 986, Canada, 986-87, Continental Fleet, 1034-35, Quebec, 914
Intelligence vessels: colonial, employed in Virginia, 13; use in Pennsylvania, 21-22
Invers: ship, burned at Savannah, 171, 248, 386, 494, 1112-13, 1114, 1292, 1373, 1437 (McCullivray)
Ipswich, Mass.: jail, 610, 623
Irish, George, 126
Irving, Charles (Dr.), 1411, 1412
Irving [Ervin, Erving], Thomas, 463, 466, 710, 711, 735, 749, 786, 817, 834
Isherwood, Francis Pilgram (Capt.), 130, 199 (Rachel)
Isis: HMS, sailing orders, 912-14; Journal: 1211-12, 1321-22; mentioned: 882, 884, 895, 916, 949, 963, 987, 1006, 1015, 1048, 1092, 1104, 1455 (Charles Douglas)
Isle aux Coudres, St. Lawrence River, 912, 959, 981, 998, 1004, 1064, 1077, 1402
Ivers, — (Capt.), 1362
Irvine [Erwin, Erving], — (Capt.), 253, 254-56, 391
Izard, Ralph, 531
Jackson, — [of Phila.], 1024, 1027
Jackson, — (Capt.), 1316n.
Jackson, Abraham: account against Defence, 324-25
Jackson, Daniel (Capt.), 41
Jackson, George, to: James Douglas, 892, 895, 900; Clark Gayton, 911, 917, 917-18, 918-19, 919; Samuel Graves, 1026; Robert Man, 978; Navy Board, 1118; John Pownall, 891, 891-92, 905, 930, 1030; Molyneux Shuldham, 929-28, 999-90, 971, 976-77, 977-78, 980, 1000, 1006-07, 1010-11, 1015; James Young, 921-22, 922, 924; from: John Brisbane, 1036; John Boddington, 1058; John Montagu, 897; mentioned: 536, 552, 844, 885
Jackson, Hall (Dr.), to: Elbridge Gerry, 605
Jackson, Jonathan, to: Massachusetts Council, 389; mentioned: 19
Jackson, Joseph, 417
Jackson, Michael (Lt. Col.), 1389
Jackson, Richard, 272
Jackson, Tracy & Tracy, from: John Lambert, 795; mentioned: 609, 1281
Jackson, William, to: William Howe, 418; mentioned: 676, 677, 694, 779, 808, 814, 828, 829, 1249
Jacob, —, 1429
Jacobs, Maximilian (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 899-94; mentioned: 921, 926, 1061 (Amazon)
Jacobs, Nathaniel, 67, 68
Jacobs, Thomas, 555
Jacquies, —, 223
Jamaica: as colonial trade source, 25, 43, 45, 158, 159; colonial support in, 554; Governor
INDEX

affirms loyalty, 544; citizens petition to privateer, 1019; mentioned: 136, 553, 556, 895, 1005, 1125, 1137. See also Gayton, Clark

Jamaica Packet: brig, 180

James, — (Lt.), 1429
James, Francis, 236
James, Joulana (Mrs.), 643
James, Laz., 693
James, Robert, 1238
James, W., 178

James: schooner, seized by Phoenix, converted to pilot boat, 77, loss depositions, 260-62, mentioned, 410, 725, 753, 770, 1196n., 1228, 1236; snow, 81, 389, 1175 (Littledale); sloop, 564 (Puller)

James and John: British transport, 1004, 1050

James River, Va., 314, 342, 404, 457, 552, 674, 689

Jameson, Robert, 1238

Jane: brig, 1456 (Fulton); schooner, 172 (John Mills), 1230 (William Mills); British ordnance transport, 1018

Jann, — (Capt.), 1029, 1043 (Friendship)

Japo, William, 767

Jarett, Henry, 714

Jarvis, —, 350

Jarvis, — (Capt.), 116 (Maj.)

Jefrys, Aaron, 1428

Jenckes, John, from: Esek Hopkins, 1195

Jenifer & Hooe: account with Maryland, 1167; to: Maryland Council of Safety, 221-22; mentioned: 267, 1167

Jenifer, Daniel of St. Thomas, to: Charles Carroll, 242-43; from: James Campbell, 1369; Charles Carroll, 268-69; John Dalton, 633-34; Thomas and John Dorsey, 568-69; William Lux, 355-56, 756-57; William Neil, 1368; Samuel Purviance, Jr., 241-42; mentioned: 203, 1427

Jeniffer, — (Maj.), 1271

Jenkins, —, 62

Jenks, John, 1162

Jenne, — (Capt.), 1391

Jennings, John, 403, 1274, 1275

Jennings, Michael, 713

Jenny: schooner, 13, 91n. (Harding); ship, condemnation costs, 845, mentioned, 81, 117, 899, 1149, 1175, 1213n., 1261, 1295, 1356, 1357 (Foster); ship, to be fitted as transport, 794; snow, 18n., 280n., 296, 534n. (Wood); British transport, 903 (Pigg)

Jepson, Benjamin, 814

Jepthern, — (Capt.), 1417

Jersey: HM Hospital Ship, sailing orders, 1018-19; mentioned: 982, 1014, 1048, 1049n., 1083, 1088, 1095, 1103, 1105, 1109, 1117 (Halsted)

Jeson, William, 789

Johannet, Andrew, 502

Johannet, Peter, from: Ebenezer Learned, 257; mentioned: 229

John, — (Capt.), 428

John: brig, 188 (Forsyth); schooner, 784 (Eikens), 177, 1228 (Marchant), 1168 (Spike); sloop, 594n., 612n., 627 (Chase), 245, 512 (Deane), 207, 1228 (Gardner), 612n., 1230; British transport, 960, 1051

John & Joseph: captured by Scarborough, 721n.; recaptured by Andrew Doria, 784n.; mentioned: 768n., 1164n., 1228 (Deshon)

Johns, Aquila (Lt.), 671, 687

Johns, Kenzy, 204

Johnson & Co., 172

Johnson, — (Capt.), 198

Johnson, — (Capt.) [of N.Y.], 1381

Johnson, B., 286

Johnson, Benjamin, 767

Johnson, E., (Dr.), 204

Johnson, Eleazer (Capt.), 18, 42, 306

Johnson, Henry, 1389n. (Yankee)

Johnson, James [Br. gunner], 628

Johnson, James [of Md.], 286

Johnson, James, 903 (Earl of Oxford)

Johnson, James, 1376 (Two Brothers)

Johnson, James (Lt.), 202

Johnson, John, 1323

Johnson, Robert, 862

Johnson, Robert, 156n. (Layton)

Johnson, Thomas, Jr., to: Henry Hollingsworth, 265; Maryland Council of Safety, 264, 265; mentioned: 228, 921, 411, 421, 455, 525, 962

Johnson, William, 713

Johnson, William, 903 (Juliana)

Johnson, Sir William, 1003, 1443n.

Johnston, Bennett (Lt.), 1206

Johnston, Guy (Col.), 617, 1003

Johnston, John, 870n.

Johnston, Samuel [on board Andrew Doria], 714

Johnston, Samuel, to: Joseph Hewes, 841-42; from: Joseph Hewes, 773; mentioned: 364-569

Johnston, Thomas, 713

Johnston, William, 777

Johnstone, George, 941, 1068

Johnstone, Francis (Lt. Col.), to: Anthony Wayne, 754-55

Joiner, John, from: Henry Laurens, 246

Jollie, John, 703

Jones, —, 126

Jones, — (Capt.), 570

Jones, Allen, 732

Jones, Daniel, 259

Jones, James: Deposition of, 1372-75; mentioned: 671

Jones, John, 1404

Jones, John Paul (Lt., Continental Navy): Journal prepared for King of France,
INDEX

133-34; to: Joseph Hewes, 815-18; from: Samuel Lyon, 1360; James Thomas, 886; mentioned: 816*, 1216n., 1419, 1421, 1440, 1458, 1459

Jones, Noble Wimberly, from: Henry Laurens, 39-40

Jones, Phineas, 858

Jones, Thomas [of Md.], 1360; James Thomas, 836; mentioned: 816*, 1216n., 1419, 1421, 1440, 1458, 1459

Jones, Thomas [of N.C.], 513, 514, 732, 1255

Jones, Thomas [on board Spitfire], 767

Jones, Thomas [of Md.], 1427

Jones, Thomas [of N.C.], 513, 514, 732, 1255

Jones, Thomas [on board Spitfire], 767

Jones, Valentine (Gen.), 1292

Jones, William, 599

Jones, William, 875 (Sally)

Jons, Abl, 716

Joseph: schooner, 445n., 1228 (Hill); sloop, cargo manifest, 782-83, Continental bond for, 1174, mentioned, 1481 (Munro); sloop, 184, 400, 513-14, 615, 732, 793 (Raddon)

Josiah, James (Lt., Continental Navy), 134n., 712, 1329, 1330f

Jowet, —

Joy, John (Capt.), 1193 (Charlotte)

Juda [slave], 489

Judde, William (Capt., R.N.), 517, 1412 (Antelope)

Judith & Hillaria: 949* (Brett)

Judkin, — (Lt.), 464

Julia: schooner, 1267

Juliana: British transport, 903 (W. Johnson)

Julius Caesar: ship, 335 (Thomson)

Jump, John, 252

Juno: brig, seized by Kingsfisher, 111n., 165n., 183n., 472n., 501n., 1228, libel case of, 844, 1388-89 (Keith); schooner, 1243

Juno: HMS, sailing orders, 998-99; sails for Quebec, 1018; mentioned: 981, 1008, 1048, 1050, 1092, 1104 (Dalrymple)

Kane, Richard, 512

Katenkamp, H., to: Lord Weymouth, 904n., 931, 1010, 1042; from Lord Weymouth, 986; mentioned: 904

Kat, 1005, 1195

Kay, Thomas, 1064 (shipwright)

Kean, Thomas, 512, 619, 1368, 1416

Kearney, Michael (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 905-06

Kearny, Michael [of N.J.], 70n., 75, 217, 411, 740

Kearns, Robert, 715

Keel, Henry, 32 (Thomas)

Keeler, Robert (Capt., R.N.), 153, 280, 656, 708 (Experiment, Lynx)

Keener, Melcher, 18

Keif, Patrick, 1103

Keighley, —, 829

Keith, Sir Basil, to: Clark Gayton, 761-62, 794-95; Lord George Germain, 544-46, 826-27; from: Alexander Blair, 1411-12;

Thomas Harrison, 761, 794; mentioned: 27n., 588, 589n., 1402n., 1412

Keith, William (Capt.), 111n., 472n., 501n., 582, 844, 1228, 1229, 1388 (Juno)

Kell, Thomas (Capt.): protest of, 424-25; mentioned: 424, 484, 791, 1168, 1207, 1371 (Dolphin)

Kellay, Robert, 1240

Kelley, Andrew [or Henry], 870, 870n.

Kelly, —, 1010

Kelly, — (Lt.), 1429

Kelly, Christopher: deposition of, 24-27

Kelly, George, 714

Kelly, Henry, 754

Kelly, Peter, 903 (King George)

Kelly, William, 1169

Kelsall, Roger, 459

Kemble, Stephen (Lt. Col.): Journal of, 435; mentioned: 489

Kempe, John Tabor, 334, 1151

Kennedy, Robert, 713

Kennedy, Thomas (Capt.), 436 (Polly)

Kenny, John, 707

Kenny, Patrick, 714

Kent, James (Capt.), to: Maryland Council of Safety, 111, 484

Kent: British transport, 960, 1051

Kent County Committee of Observation, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 325

Keppel, George, 628

Kerr, [Kerdin], William, 1288, 1368, 1416

Kerr, George and Co., 570

Kerr, John (Lt.), 1331

Kerr, Thomas, 718

Ketchum, Isaac, 1483 (Nancy)

Key, — (Capt.), 506

Kiff, Samuel O., 703

Kilgan, John, 375

Killingsworth: British victualer, 156n., 382n., 562n., 693, 843 (Powditch)

Kinder, Samuel, 550

King, —, 1367

King, George, 643

King, John, 717

King, John [slave], 55

King, Robert, 461

King, Robert, 172 (Charming Nancy)

King [Fling], Thomas, 492, 506 [Neptune]

King, William, 694

King Bird: sloop, 576, 1480 (Hill)

King Fisher: sloop, 184 (Strange)

King George: brig, 496n., 517 (Pennock); British transport, 903, 960, 1051 (Kelly)

King Solomon: 1228 (Turner)

Kingsfisher: HM Sloop, at Hampton, Va., 38; arrives Nantasket Road, 472; ordered to Halifax, 472n.; at Halifax, 575, 655; sailing orders, 56; Alexander Graeme assumes command, 98n.; Journal: 38, 111; mentioned: 15, 23, 78, 91, 93, 101, 111, 151, 165, 182, 183,
INDEX

222, 274, 448, 458, 489n., 501, 765, 884, 1091, 1225, 1228, 1368, 1425 (James Montagu; Graeme)

Kinnicutt, Joseph, 1483 (Two Brothers)
Kirby, —, 570 (Nancy)
Kirby, Charles (Capt.), 1244, 1375 (Peggy)
Kirk, Edward, 713
Kirk, James (Capt.), 1008
Kirk, Robert (Capt.), 901
Kirkland, Moses, 115, 548, 615, 837, 1469, 1461
Kitty: schooner, 1300; ship, 129n. (Lott; British transport, 78, 369, 514, 572, 960, 1051
Kneeshea, Josa, 156n. (Royal George)
Knight, Richard, 1240
Knowles, — (Lt., R.N.), 886, 903 (Myrtle)
Knox, Henry (Col.), to: George Washington, 1233; mentioned: 837n., 1251
Knox, William, 1202n., 1218 (Dolphin)
Knox, William [Br.], from: John Boddington, 920; Edward Stanley, 1112; mentioned: 891
Labrador: HM Shallop, 994 (Bourchier)
Ladd, Eliphalet (Capt.), 404, 405
Lady Gage: ship, 547, 577, 863, 1311, 1423
Lady Keith: HM Schooner, 553, 555
Lady Stanley, 1268
Lady Washington: Massachusetts schooner, bond for, 1439; mentioned: 1193 (Cunningham)
Lady William: schooner, 72, 73, 143, 144, 223, 304
Laing, Malcolm, 517
Laird, —, 893 (Thames)
Lake Champlain, N.Y., 19, 97, 193, 351, 540, 786, 1285, 1406, 1440.
Lake George, N.Y., 97, 193, 351, 540, 786, 1354, 1406.
Lakes Command: pay rates, 1235. See also Douglass, William; Wyncoop, Jacobus
Lamb, Thomas, 563
Lamb, William, 713, 1331
Lambert, John: bill of, 1281–82; to: Jackson, Tracy & Tracy, 795
Lambert, Jonathan, 570, 1376 (America)
Lambert, Luke (Capt.), 831
Lambo, Thomas, 393
Landers, Henry Higens, 767
Landford, T., 178
Lane, —, 1124
Lane, Samuel, 81, 1175 (Industry)
Lang, David, 847n., 1171
Langford, W., 1323n.
Langworthy, Edward, 133, 1274
Landsdale, Charles, 484
Lappinot, —, 1258, 1259
Lark: HMS, 895, 926, 946, 1015, 1036, 1061 (Richard Smith)
Laremore, Thomas, 249
Lauraguais, Count dc to: Vergennes, 990–31; mentioned: 1066, 1070
Laurence [Lawrence], David (Capt.), 323, 367, 575, 576, 1479 (Snow Bird)
Laurens, — [ship carpenter], 560
Laurens, Henry: account with South Carolina, 292; order to South Carolina Colony Treasurers, 515; elected vice president, South Carolina Provincial Congress, 587n. to: Archibald Bullock, 166; William Drayton, 93, 94, 443; William Ewen, 206; Georgetown Committee, 359–60; Alexander Gillon, 359; Joseph Habersham, 185–86; John Joiner, 246; Noble W. Jones, 39–40; John Laurens, 113–15, 343, 531–32; William Manning, 105–06, 370; North Carolina Council of Safety, 451–32; Simon Tufts, 38; Joseph Turpin, 275; from: Stephen Bull, 293, 360–61; mentioned: 24, 114*, 185, 277. See also South Carolina Council of Safety
Laurens, James, 532n.
Laurens, John, from: Henry Laurens, 113–15, 343, 531–32
Laurens, Martha, 532n.
Laurie, James, 81, 1175 (Concord)
Laurie, Thomas (Lt.), 1302
Law, Edward, 795
Law, James, from: Richard Bulkeley, 17
Lawford, —, 921
Lawford, George, 1450
Lawrence [Laurence], — (Capt.), 285, 286 (Molly)
Lawrence, August, 119
Lawrence, Charles (Capt.), 684, 1381
Lawrence, Daniel, 529
Lawrie, John, 1412
Laurie: British transport, 1004, 1050
Lawson, Robert (Major), 1396
Layton: British transport, 156n., 381n., 843 (Johnson)
Leak, — (Lt., R.N.), 551
Leaming, Thomas, 868, 1153
Learnmonth, John (Lt.), 1448
Learned, Ebenezer (Col.), to: Thomas and Jonathan Amory and Peter Johannet, 257; mentioned: 256, 498
Leary, Dennis, 713, 1331
Lebaron, William, 575
Le Caron, William, 1479
Lechmere Point, see Phipp's Farm
Lecont, Joseph, 1296
Ledyard, —, 1250
INDEX

Livingston, William (Gen.)
Liverpool: Little Polly, Little John
Little Polly: brig, 109 (Marmajou)
Little John, see: Massachusetts Council
Littlejohn, see: Littlejohn
Little, Ephraim (Capt.); to: Massachusetts Council, 389; mentioned: 81, 1175
Littlejohn, — (Capt.), 316
Live Oak: brig, 825n. (Foster), 172, 1113
(L Wallace)
Lively: British transport, 960, 1051
Lively: HMS, ordered to Halifax, 472n.; sails for Halifax, 537, 592; at Halifax, 656; Journal: 3, 74, 177, 733, 795, 1170, 1294; mentioned: 17, 35, 231, 448, 522, 535n., 605, 607, 610, 812, 842, 1160, 1173, 1225, 1228 (Bishop)
Lively Locust: sloop, 499, 1175 (Wayman)
Liverpool: HMS, at Norfolk, 55; at Delaware Bay, 1409; Journal: 152, 245n., 427, 691, 1371, 1409, 1447-48, 1471; mentioned: 111, 151, 182, 183, 274, 314, 343, 415, 445n., 499, 472, 509, 585, 691, 702, 754, 772, 773, 842, 1015, 1090, 1217, 1226, 1228, 1383, 1408, 1415, 1446, 1447, 1463, 1464, 1466, 1467. See also Bellew, Henry
Livingston, Abraham, 453
Livingston, Henry, to: Robert Livingston, Jr., 524
Livingston, Peter Van Brugh, 138, 214, 301, 436, 787, 862
Livingston, Philip, 11, 21, 130, 453, 579
Livingston, Robert, Jr., from: Henry Livingston, 525
Livingston, Robert R., 928
Livingston, William (Gen.), to: Robert T. Paine, 540; from: Lord Stirling, 75; mentioned: 10, 21, 87, 98, 1460
Livingstone, Alexander, 713
Livy, — (Capt.), 121
Lizard: HM Schooner, 16, 404, 450, 1090, 1104, 1226, 1452, 1455 (Hamilton; Mackenzie)
Lizot, —, 1244
Lloyd's Evening Post and British Chronicle: 1776: Apr. 15-17, 93; Apr. 17-19, 139; May 13-15, 365; May 20-22, 495
L'Montais, Francis, 559
Lock, William, 715
Lockton, John, 356, 549, 1317
Lockwood, James, to: Hector McNeill, 1244
Logan, William; permit from Maryland Council of Safety, 672
Logdes, —, 487
L'Oiseau: French frigate, 957n. (de Bausset)
Lolley, —, 825
Lomberd [Lumbon], Thomas, 1238
London: British transport, 960, 1051
London Chronicle: 1776: Feb. 1-3, 884, 885; Feb. 3-6, 882n., 889, 892-93; Feb. 6-8, 894; Feb. 8-10, 897-900; Feb. 10-13, 896n.; Feb. 13-15, 911; Feb. 15-17, 915, 920; Feb. 20-22, 925; Feb. 22-24, 921n., 926; Feb. 24-27, 926, 929, 955; Feb. 27-29, 955; Feb. 29-Mar. 2, 955n., 942-43; Mar. 2-4, 945; Mar. 2-5, 940-42, 943n., 947; Mar. 5-7, 943n., 948, 948n., 949; Mar. 7-9, 949n.; Mar. 9-12, 959n., 964; Mar. 12-14, 964n.; Mar. 12-23, 982n.; Mar. 14-16, 978; Mar. 16-19, 966n., 979n., 980; Mar. 19-21, 951n., 985; Mar. 21-23, 988, 994; Mar. 23-26, 981n., 988n.; Mar. 26-28, 1000-01; Mar. 28-30, 1000n.; Mar. 30-Apr. 2, 994, 1008; Apr. 2-4, 995n., 1001, 1014n.; Aprr. 4-6, 1014n., 1018n., 1019-20; Apr. 6-9, 1015n., 1029; Apr. 9-11, 1023n.; Apr. 11-13, 1031n., 1035; Apr. 13-16, 23-24, 1020n.; 1036n., 1037, 1041; Apr. 16-18, 38, 1043, 1054; Apr. 18-20, 1045n.; Apr. 20-23, 581n., 1059-60; Apr. 23-25, 1042n., 1058n.; Apr. 27-30, 1059, 1071n.; May 2-4, 1083n.; May 4-7, 147n.; May 7-9, 1086n.; May 9-11, 1116; May 11-14, 1117n.; May 14-16, 1127; May 16-18, 1129n.; May 18-21, 1101n., 1104n.; Jun. 4-6, 761n., 1056n., 1111n., 1138n.; June 6-8, 837n., 856n.; June 8-11, 686n.; June 11-13, 280n.; June 27-29, 282n.; 1809; May, 950
Long, Pierce; appointment as port officer, 1260; to: Nicholas Cooke, 1417-18; mentioned: 252, 329, 405
Long Island, N.Y.; importance of, 337; mentioned: 10, 37, 77, 284, 336, 363, 364, 566, 577, 721, 739, 752, 1310
Long Island, Boston, 638, 638, 667, 1262, 1321
Loocoock, Aaron, 24, 459, 485, 675
Lopez, Aaron, 85, 1058n., 1231, 1421
Lord, Jabez, 492, 506 (Polly)
Lord Chatham: ship, 129
Lord Howe: HM Tender, at Hampton, Va., 165; ordered to Delaware River, 222; at Delaware Bay, 701; laid up, 729, 756; mentioned: 111n., 183, 314, 315, 427, 439, 551, 755 (Orde)
Lord Howe: British transport, 892, 1007n., 1092, 1104, 1455 (Pringle)
Lord Hyde: British packet, 488, 536, 1220
Lord North: British transport, condition of, 887n.; mentioned: 887, 960, 1050
Lord Sandwich: British transport, 1004, 1050
Loring, John, 847n., 1171, 1190, 1191
Loring, Joshua, 1190
Loring, Seth, 282, 418, 503, 523
Lothrop, —, 84
Lothrop, John, 35n., 1228 (Peggy)
INDEX

Lott, — (Capt.), 129 (Kitty)
Lott, Abraham, 86, 139, 195, 334, 410, 420
Louis XVI, King of France, to: Count du Chaffaulx, 1120-22; from: Beaumarchais, 929; Vergennes, 1084
Love, John, 263
Lovell, James, 498
Lovely Lass: sloop, 804
Low, Nicholas, 97, 194, 436, 564
Lowden, Thomas, 693 (Liberty)
Lowell, Abner, 177n., 1228 (Mary)
Lowell, John, 534, 852, 858
Lovitt, James, 207n., 1228, 1229 (Molly)
Lowden, Thomas, 693 (Liberty)
Lowell, John, 534, 852, 858
Loyalists: John Adams concerning, 480; General Lee's proposed treatment of, 1303-31; sailing orders, 1123-24 (Pickersgill); schooner, 1561n., 1378n. (Barlow)
Lysle, William, 202
Lytle, Andrew, 165
Lyttleton, Thomas (Rev.), 61, 826
Maag, Jacob, 717
McAdams, George, 719
Macaroni: privateer, 216, 697
Macaroy, George, 775 (Congress)
Macartney, Sir George, 920, 1000, 1143
Macartney, John (Capt., R.N.): to command Ambuscade, 885; mentioned: 55, 895, 920, 1129 (Ambuscade)
MacBean, Angus, from: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 727-28; mentioned: 616
M'Cabe, John, 1376 (Thomas)
McCall, Archibald, to: Henry Fisher, 1381-82; mentioned: 1297
M'Cartney, William, 1354
M'Carty, Charles, 1395
McCleary, James, 1286
McCleave, John (Capt.), 1306-07; mentioned: 69, 333, 624-25, 1307
McClenachan, Blair, 1093n.
M'Combs, —, 1471
McConnell, Jacob, 178
M'Cormack, Samuel, 1383
McCoy, John, 713
McCutcheon, James, 549
McDermott, William, 392, 393
McDonald, Duncan (Maj.), 274, 364, 501, 1349, 1352
McDonald, Robert, 653
McDougall, Alexander (Col.), to: John Jay, 216, 847; mentioned: 9, 136, 216, 236, 864, 866, 1152
McDougal, John (Lt.), 712, 1329
McFadden, William (Capt.), 727
McFarland, John, 34 (Industry)
McFarling, Robert, 719
McFatrich, John, to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 699; mentioned: 727
M'Fee, Mathew, 716
McFunn, Lydia, from: Nicholas Biddle, 1264-65
McFunn, Mary Biddle, 1265n.
McGill, Robert, 1318
McGillivray [Masilberry], —, 171, 345, 386 (Inverness)
Macgivier, Dennis, 1240
McGray, John, 1258
McGregor, Dougal, 79n., 1351 (Two Friends)
McGuinn, Joseph, 355
McGuire, James, 714
McHenry [Machenery], Matthew (Dr.), 801, 1445
McHias, Me., Committee of Safety, 1281
McHias Liberty [formerly Margaretta]: sloop, fitting out of, 63, 609; mentioned: 389n., 405, 470, 483 (O'Brien)
McIlroy, — (Capt.), 236
McIntosh, Lachlan (Col.), to: Andrew Barkley and James Grant, 186-87; Raymond Demeré and Daniel Roberts, 168; George Washington, 246-49, 1500; from: Andrew Barkley and James Grant, 206; Raymond Demeré, 207; Raymond Demeré and Daniel Roberts, 168-69; Georgia Council of Safety, 153; mentioned: 115, 171, 223, 293, 345, 371, 459
McIntyre, William, 657
McHenry, Hector (Capt.), 89 (Ranger)
McNab, John, 1340
McNab, James, 1340
McNab, Robert, 1340
McNeil, John, to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1446, 1466; mentioned: 1462-63
McKinnon, John, from: Richard Varick, 1362; mentioned: 179, 1460
McKee, Andrew, 1031
MacKee, John, 172 (Esther)
MacKee, John, to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 610, 622
Major, Severn, 355
Malbone, — (Capt.), 506 (Bedford)
Malbone [Melbone], Even, 475, 539
Malcolm, William (Maj.), 1329, 1419, 1459
Manchester, Philip, 1481, 1482 (Humbird)
Mander, Thomas, 1255
Manley: 428 (Travis)
INDEX

Manners,—1018 (Woodland)
Manners: British transport, 156n., 381n., 693, 843 (Parkin)

Manning, Edward, 517, 559 (Dolphin)

Manning, William, from Henry Laurens, 105–06, 370; mentioned: 113, 531

Mansfield, Lord, 973

Mansfield, Isaac, 845

Manvesize,—

Marchant, —[a merchant], 1258
Marchant [Merchant], Daniel, 177n., 1228 (John)

Margaret & Martha: British transport, 1005, 1050

Margaretta [renamed Machias Liberty]: sloop, 389n.

Margeson, John [on board Andrew Doria], 713, 1329

Margeson, John [on board Providence], 1331

Maria: schooner, 172, 493, 1113 (Welch); unspecified, used at Quebec, 1259, going to West Indies, 1259n.

Maria: sloop, captured by Roebuck, converted to tender, 315; mentioned: 510, 526, 529, 541, 551, 595–97, 598, 618, 755, 756, 787, 854, 871 (Stockholm)

Marines, British: sail to Savannah, 167; at Savannah, 246, 493, 495; in Canada, 882; reinforcements to colonies, 943; mentioned: 10, 195, 277, 515, 536, 770, 882, 1222, 1245, 1292

Marines, Continental: commission for, 180; recruitment of (Pa.), 201; list of, in Andrew Doria, 716–19; at New Providence, Bahamas, 134, 153, 171, 373, 735, 748, 1386; in Pennsylvania, 366, 482; in South Carolina Navy, 40; in Virginia, 457, 621, 634; mentioned: 183, 355, 357, 398, 414, 422, 568, 569, 769n., 772, 869, 1127, 1206. See also Nicholas, Samuel; Trevett, John, Journal of

Markie, Richard, 719

Marks, James, 719

Marlborough: ship, 172, 1089, 1113, 1373 (Walker)

Marlborough: HMS, 1055, 1071, 1100 (Hood)

Marmajou, Anthony, 109

Marquis of Kildare: brig, 1189, 1230 (Palmer)

Mari, —(Capt.), 488

Marris, So., 178

Mars: British Army victualer, 884, 951, 1015, 1050

Marsden, John (Capt.), 1428

Marsh, Edward, 847, 1171, 1191, 1304 (Violenti)

Marsh, James, 781

Marsh, Peter, 702n.

Marshall, Benjamin & Brothers, to: Jeremiah Wadsworth, 852; mentioned: 550, 1318

Marshall, Christopher: Diary of, 180, 482, 685, 774, 1287, 1296, 1415, 1464

Marshall, John, 41, 700

Marshall, Robert, 545

Marshall, Thomas, 230, 378

Martha: schooner, 876, 1488n. (Brownlow); British transport, 1004, 1050

Martin,—(Capt.) [of S.C.], 636

Martin,—(Capt.), 1025, 1168 (Friendship)

Martin, George (Lt.), 1182

Martin, Henry (Lt.), 202

Martin, John, 605n., 1377 (Falmouth)

Martin, Josiah (Gov., N.C.): at Wilmington, 57; boards Crusier, 72, 73n.; plan to increase loyal militia, 429–30; report on conditions in North Carolina, 441; to: Henry Clinton, 429–30, 794; Lord George Germain, 439–42; Magistrates and Inhabitants of Wilmington, 112–13; from: Henry Clinton, 691; Wilmington Council of Safety, 103; mentioned: 91, 95, 101, 105, 113, 121, 183, 274, 291, 370, 416, 428, 444, 514, 524, 570, 600, 631, 674, 690 732, 793, 803, 875, 944, 1043, 1114, 1249, 1320, 1352

Martin, Linn, 1482

Martin, Robert, 1029, 1025, 1031

Martin: HM Sloop, Journal: 1433, 1454–55; British transport, 1004, 1050

Martin,—(Capt.) [of S.C.], 636

Marshall, Benjamin & Brothers, to: Jeremiah Wadsworth, 852; mentioned: 550, 1318

Marshall, Christopher: Diary of, 180, 482, 685, 774, 1287, 1296, 1415, 1464

Marshall, John, 41, 700

Marshall, Robert, 545

Marshall, Thomas, 230, 378

Martha: schooner, 876, 1488n. (Brownlow); British transport, 1004, 1050

Martin, —(Capt.) [of S.C.], 636

Martin,—(Capt.), 1025, 1168 (Friendship)

Martin, George (Lt.), 1182

Martin, Henry (Lt.), 202

Martin, John, 605n., 1377 (Falmouth)

Martin, Josiah (Gov., N.C.): at Wilmington, 57; boards Crusier, 72, 73n.; plan to increase loyal militia, 429–30; report on conditions in North Carolina, 441; to: Henry Clinton, 429–30, 794; Lord George Germain, 439–42; Magistrates and Inhabitants of Wilmington, 112–13; from: Henry Clinton, 691; Wilmington Council of Safety, 103; mentioned: 91, 95, 101, 105, 113, 121, 183, 274, 291, 370, 416, 428, 444, 514, 524, 570, 600, 631, 674, 690 732, 793, 803, 875, 944, 1043, 1114, 1249, 1320, 1352

Martin, Linn, 1482

Martin, Robert, 1029, 1025, 1031

Martin: HM Sloop, Journal: 1433, 1454–55; mentioned: 895, 916, 920n., 990, 993, 1092, 1104, 1413, 1432, 1451 (Harvey)

Martin and John: sloop, 605, 1376 (Mahar)

Mantindale, Sion (Capt.) , 449n., 812, 885n.

Martinique: intelligence reports concerning, 188, 453; French troops in, 751; as colonial trade source, 188, 791; as colonial source of military stores, 40–41, 109, 200, 570–71, 589–90; mentioned: 221, 376, 572, 704, 862, 1089, 1098, 1163. See also Count d'Argout; Count de Nozières

Marvin, Richard, 1328

Marv: brig, 410, 645, 1312 (Shoemaker); schooner, captured by Washington's fleet, 117; schooner, 1243; sloop, 177n., 1228 (Lowell); sloop, set on fire by Nautilus, 734; as colonial trade source, 188, 791; as colonial source of military stores, 40–41, 109, 200, 570–71, 589–90; mentioned: 221, 376, 572, 704, 862, 1089, 1098, 1163. See also Count d'Argout; Count de Nozières

Maryland: delegates in Continental Congress; to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 411; from: Maryland Committee of Safety, 385, 483–84, 671–72, 873–75, 1255; mentioned,
INDEX

411-12, 421-22, 525, 631, 788; inventory of gunpowder and munitions, 1256-57; sponsors trade, 131, 143, 342, 424, 1167, 1206; militia; 204, 221, 224, 243, 267, 270, 285, 302, 313, 325, 340, 456, 542, 686; Navy, desertion, 599, 854, doctors for, 757, mentioned, 530. See also Defence; Resolution

Maryland Council of Safety: refuses to seize Gov. Eden, 1155, 1299; refuses to provision Otter, 288; Journal: 110, 121, 131, 143, 220, 342, 368, 424, 456, 512, 542, 671, 730, 802, 875, 1168, 1207, 1270, 1410, 1472; Minutes: 854-55; to: Baltimore Committee, 181, 220, 270, 287-88, 288-89, 1384, 1449; John T. Boucher, 541; Daniel Bowey, 341; Calvert County Committee of Observation, 243, 456; Charles Carroll and Baltimore Committee, 287-88, 288-89, 541-42; Thomas Dorsey, 221; Robert Eden, 288; John Hancock, 1155; Richard Harrison, 791, 1166; Jeremiah Holden, 1319; James Lloyd, 270; William Logan, 672; William Lux, 742, 1517; Maryland Delegates in Continental Congress, 309-03, 385, 483-84, 671-72, 873-74, 1255; George Mason and John Dalton, 413-14; J. Pitt and J. Middleton, 243; James Nicholson, 357, 1272; George Plater and John Dent, 414, 512; William Smallwood, 220-21; John A. Thomas, 483; Virginia Committee of Safety, 271, 325-27, 414; George Woolsey, 1409; Hugh Young, 424, 1370; from: Robert Alexander, 98-99; Baltimore Committee, 240-41, 269, 287, 323-24, 367-68, 653, 1219, 1426-27; Joshua Beall, 730; Calvert County Committee, 204; Charles Carroll, 242, 287; John Dent, 1344; Cumberland Dugan, 203-04; John Hancock, 489-50; Jefifer & Hooe, 221-22; Thomas Johnson, Jr., 264; Thomas Johnson, Jr. and Robert Alexander, 265; James Kent and William Henry, 111, 484; Kent County Committee of Observation, 325; William Lux, 438; William Lux and Daniel Bowly, 1344-45; Maryland Delegates in Continental Congress, 411-12, 421-22, 525, 631, 788; George Mason and John Dalton, 357-58; James Nicholson, 1206; Samuel Purviance, Jr., 824; Resolution Outfitting Committee, 394; Septimus Noel, 91; Samuel Smith, 1369; David Stewart, 121; John A. Thomas, 244; Virginia Committee of Safety, 273; C. F. Wiesenthal, 757; Woolsey & Salmon, 1427; George Woolsey, 1426-27; Hugh Young, 619-21, 1206; mentioned: 189n., 242, 273, 357, 455, 632, 822, 823, 824n., 849, 873, 1204, 1205, 1270; 1271, 1298, 1313, 1368, 1371, 1423

Maryland: sloop, 1376 (Sweet)


Maryland Gazette [Dunlap's]: 1776: Mar. 12, 313-14; Mar. 19, 412-13; Apr. 23, 854

Maryland Journal: 1776: Apr. 24, 757; May 1, 540, 1369-70

Mason, ——, [of Boston], 379

Mason, ——, [Br.], 725, 1298

Mason, Abraham, 550, 1318

Mason, George, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 357-58; George Washington, 634; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 413-14; mentioned: 414, 457, 633

Mason, Thomas (Capt.), 18, 365

Massachusetts: admiralty courts, 19, 280, 332-33, 417-18, 829, libels filed in, 81-82, 82-83, 296-97, 498-99, 1174-75, 1213, 1213-14, 1303-04; state of defense, 1391; applies to George Washington for more troops, 497; manpower contribution to Continental Army, 641-42; militia, 191, 198, 210, 218, 281, 814, 851, 1391; Navy: fitting out of Machias Liberty and Diligent, 63-64; Washington, bond for, 417; Yankee Hero, bond for, 19; flag of, 1303; manpower shortage, 63, 470; officer appointments, 859, 1161; pay rate, 779-80; prize shares, 780; recruitment, 1302; shipbuilding, 259, 668, 1405 (Rising Empire); uniform of, 1303; vessels named, 1162 (see also Diligent; Machias Liberty)

Massachusetts Tax Committee, from: Thomas Cooke, 1327

Massachusetts Council: Journal: 361-62, 391, 417-18, 637-39, 676-77, 796, 1161-62, 1190, 1230-32, 1439; Minutes: 494-96; Report of, 332-33; to: Boston Jail Keeper, 1390; Cambridge Jail Keeper, 1404-05; Concord Jail Keeper, 1171; Massachusetts House of Representatives, 469-70; from: Charles Chauncey, 637; John G. Frazer, 1193; Jonathan Glover, 733; Jonathan Jackson, 389; William Littledale, 389; Newburyport Committee of Safety, 63-64; Joshua Orne, 857-58; Salem Committee of Safety, 3; Benjamin Smith, 281-82; Artemas Ward, 746-47

Massachusetts General Assembly, 1262, 1357, 1391


Massachusetts House of Representatives: Journal: 5, 19, 830-31, 1294; from: Massachusetts Council, 469-70; James Otis, 667; Artemas Ward, 846; mentioned: 746, 1282

Massenbach [Massenbaugh], Felix Lewis, 438

Masserano, Prince of, from: Marquis de Grimaldi, 890, 893, 1021-13, 1085
INDEX

Massey, Eyre (Brig. Gen.) 389
Massey, Samuel 1336
Masury, Richard (Capt.) 667n. (Dolphin)
Mater, George 314
Mather, James 903 (Admiral Shuldham)
Matherman — 1259
Mathias — 923
Matthew, Edward (Brig. Gen.) 1063
Matthew, Tobfas 657
Matthews, — 287
Matthews, David [Mayor, N.Y.] from: William Tryon 77, 299, 628, 1266
Matthews, P. 70
Matthews, Thomas (Capt.) 1424
Mawdsley, John 1482
Mawrey, Mathew 719
Maxwell, William (Col.) 663
May, William 599
Maye, James 1318
Mayflower: sloop 858 (Paddock)
Mayne, Samuel (Capt.) 693 (Nanny)
Mease & Caldwell 1369n.
Mease, James 615, 632, 853, 1366, 1444, 1467
Measum, George 1393
Medicine: supply bill 1392
Medway: British victualer 1064 (Anderson)
Medway: HMS 1046
Mendis, Gebrodes 467
Mercer, Hugh (Col.) 273, 512, 1410
Mercier, John (Capt.) 475n., 943 (William)
Mercier, William (Capt.): purchases by, 682; mentioned: 409–10, 421, 436–37, 508, 861, 1236
Mercury: British transport 958; merchant vessel, 903 (Chalmes)
Mercury: HMS, James Montagu assumes command, 38n.; sails from New York, 10n., at Hampton Roads, Va., 78; sails for Cape Fear, 102, 111; arrives Cape Fear, 431; sails from Cape Fear, 1398: Journal: 78, 290, 370, 530–31; mentioned: 10, 23, 77, 91, 93, 151, 183, 304, 449, 600, 635, 803, 944, 1091, 1156, 1182, 1188, 1220, 1226, 1230, 1347, 1352
(Graeme; Montagu)
Merlin: HM Sloop 449, 1091, 1225 (Burnaby)
Mermaid: brig. 252n., 329n. (Bray); British cutter, 982 (Armstrong); British transport, 960, 1051; sloop, 329
Merrick, William Augustus (Lt. R.N.), 1010n. (Galaete)
Merriss, William: Statement of, 126–27
Merriwether, Thomas 569
Merryman, John Jr. 368, 1180, 1202, 1219
Mersereau, Paul 865
Messeley, Thomas 1169
Meston, William (Capt.) 1024, 1027–29, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1035 (Dickinson)
Metcalf, William: petition to George Washington 1307
Midd — 1229
Middleton, — (Dr.) 30
Middleton, Arthur 343, 372, 674
Middleton, George 499, 1175 (Sally)
Middleton, Joseph, from: Maryland Council of Safety, 243; mentioned: 730
Middleton Thomas 743
Mifflin, Jonathan Jr. 218
Mifflin, Thomas (Col.): to Joshua Huntington, 469; from Edmund Quincy, 610; mentioned: 198, 218, 347, 646, 808, 811
Milboard — 955
Miles — 1231
Miles, Samuel (Col.): to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1466; mentioned: 509, 853
Milford: HMS, Master’s Log: 658, 1173, 1213, 1324; mentioned: 536, 595n., 766, 843, 883, 1015, 1092, 1173, 1225, 1246 (Burr)
Militia: see the various colonies
Miller — 703
Miller, — 893 (Friendship)
Miller, — (Capt.): of N.Y.), 589n.
Miller, Burnett: to: New York Committee of Safety 697
Miller, David 1401, 1412 (Morning Star)
Miller, George 1346
Miller, Henry (Capt.): to: George Washington 1286
Miller, John 767
Miller, Nathan: to: Nicholas Cooke 562
Miller, Paul 268
Miller, Peter 713
Milliner, Smith 605n., 1376 (Two Brothers)
Mills, John 172 (Jane)
Mills, Robert 716
Mills, William 1230, 1231 (Jane)
Mills, William [Br. seaman] 222
Milton, William 714
Minerva: Connecticut brigantine accounts of, 562–63; mentioned, 624, 737 Hall; ship, 282; British transport, 1004, 1050; unspecified, 915 (Calhan)
Mingo — 46
Minnigerode: —, de (Lt. Col.), 1063
Minos — 1229
Minutemen: in New York 284; General Lee’s opinion concerning, 37; in North Carolina, 57
Mirbach, Werner von (Maj. Gen.), 1132
Mississippi Packet: sloop, used by British at New Providence, Bahamas to remove gunpowder, 225, 249, 403, 465, 735, 1387 (Chambers)
Mitchel, Richard 28
INDEX

Mitchell, John: appointed Muster Master, Pennsylvania Navy, 180; mentioned: 202, 266, 438
Mitchell, Joseph, 698
Mitchell, William (Capt.), 1370
Mittmans, Philip, 1317
Moale, John, 219, 240, 269, 1202, 1219
Moffat, Thomas: Diary of, 945, 1017, 1061
Moize, John, 714
Molds, Olliver (Capt.), 375
Molener, Abraham, 1239
Molly: schooner, 1228 (Waters), 320n.; ship, purchased for Continental use, renamed Reprisal, 547, 548; sloop, crew wages, 840, accounts of, 1167, mentioned, 188, 342, 414n., 433, 1166, 1168 (T. Conway); sloop, 2@7n., 1228 (Lovitt); unspecified, 285, 286 (Lawrence)
Momse, Hans (Capt.), 1131 (Vromo Ester Cornelia)
Money: colonial need for, 193, 1354, 1417, 1455-56; See also Continental money
Monimia: British transport, 1051
Montagu, George (Capt., R.N.): to: Andrew S. Hamond, 1406-07; mentioned: 381, 416, 449, 536, 1091, 1226 (Kingsfisher, Mercury)
Montagu, John (Capt., R.N.): assumes command of Mercury, 38n. from: Andrew S. Hamond, 15; mentioned: 23, 449, 536, 1091, 1226 (Kingsfisher, Mercury)
Montagu, John (V. Adm., R.N.), to: George Jackson, 897; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 935-36, 989, 990-94; mentioned: 940, 948, 961, 963, 985, 988, 1000, 1014, 1019, 1023, 1047
Montagu, John, see Lord Sandwich
Montague, James, 1395
Montais, Francis (Lt., R.N.), See Porcupine
Montaudouin Brothers & Co., to: Vergennes, 1074-75, 1105-07, 1124; from: Vergennes, 1058-59; mentioned: 1024, 1037, 1038, 1040, 1066, 1071, 1073, 1084
Montgomery, John, see Lord Sandwich
Montague, James, 1395
Montgomery: Continental Frigate, under construction, 119, 233-34
Montreal, 52, 617, 706, 1432, 1433, 1452
Moodie [Moody], John: petition to Massachusetts General Court, 666-67; mentioned: 81, 1175 (Fisher)
Moody, ——- (Maj.), 1438
Moody, James, 457
Moon Island, Boston, 566, 567, 637, 638, 1262
Moore, ——- (Fortune)
Moore, ——— (Capt.), 1104 (Catherine)
Moore, Allen, 549, 550, 869, 1034, 1318
Moore, Bartholomy, 713
Moore, James (Brig. Gen.), to: Continental Congress, 1320, 1347; mentioned: 57, 115, 122, 223, 802, 1487
Moore, Philip, 648, 651n., 684, 774, 775, 1440
Moore, Thomas [of Baltimore], 220, 239
Moore, Thomas (Capt.), 1035 (Hancock)
Moore's Creek Bridge [N.C.], Battle of, 73n., 102, 115, 123n., 144n., 223n., 416, 442, 758n., 1182, 1320, 1397
Moran, William, 712, 1329
More, William, 1031
Morgan, Charles, 1275
Morgan, John, 767
Morgan, John (Dr.), to: George Washington, 1191
Morgan, Samuel, 1233
Morisini: British transport, 961
Morning Star: sloop, 1401, 1411, 1412 (Miller)
Morrell, Benjamin, 1238, 1240
Morrell, Jacob, 1240
Morris,———, 1229
Morris, Charles, Jr., 857, 1160
Morris, David, 805
Morris, James R., 325, 584, 687
Morris, John (Capt., R.N.), 903, 1091 (Bristol)
Morris, P. B., 178
Morris, Samuel Cadwallader, 1336
Morris, Samuel, Jr., 21, 578, 853
Morris, Valentine, 1143
Morris: ship, 581, 1098 (Bell)
Morrison, James, 482
Morrow,———, 246n.
Morisc, Robert, 1179
Mortars, 24 and 12 pound; mortar bed, plan of, 255*
INDEX

arms and equipment: Maryland inventory, 1256–57; mentioned, 39, 355–56, 322*, 420, 542, 1172*, 1143–44, 1417. See also Gunpowder; Saltpeter

Munro, James, 782, 1174, 1481 (Joseph)
Murray, George, 1237
Murray, John, 97, 410, 644, 645
Murray, Lord John, 1014

Muster Master: appointment of, Pennsylvania, 180; in South Carolina, 59, 733, 743, 760, 778

Myton, John, 115

Murray, Lord John, 1014

Myrtle: British transport, 902, 960, 1051 (Knowles)

Nancy: brig, 1483 (Charles Davis), 54, 97 (Thomas Davis), condemned and sold, 1213, mentioned, 81, 117, 189, 211n., 501, 935, 1175, 1357 (Hunter), 110, 424, 1168, 1206 (Wise), 512; schooner, 517, 559 (Clark), accounts of, 658–59, mentioned, 42, 44, 45 (Hallet), 1377 (Hinkley); ship, 570 (Kirby); sloop, 1400–01 (Coffell), 1483 (Gardner), 1483 (Ketchum; British ordnance storeship, 903, 954, 958, 1050 (W. Brown); British transport, 903 (Tate), 903 (Yarrel), 1004, 1050; British army victualer, 903 (P. White); British navy victualer, 1064 (J. Clarke): unspecified, 427n. (Galleugh), 427n. (Robinson), 916

Nancy & Polly: ship, 581 (Wade)

Nanny: British transport, 562n., 693

Nantasket Road: Shuldam's fleet in, 378, 434, 445n., 470, 472, 488, 499, 501, 521, 524, 642, 1191; fleet sails from, 533, 533n., 1248, 1262; mentioned: 637, 659, 660, 667

Nantes, France, 1083, 1089, 1090, 1044, 1049, 1053, 1057, 1058, 1071, 1098, 1151, 1143, 1215, 1282

Nash, Francis (Col.), 1487

Nassau, Bahamas, 462*. See also New Providence, Bahamas

Nau & Co., to: Stephen Girard, 1258–59; mentioned: 1258

Nautilus: HM Sloop, at Nantasket Road, 35, 231; ordered to Halifax, 448; fired on off Newport, 708; sent with dispatches to New York and Virginia, 747; crew names prize agent, 627–28; Journal: 231, 492, 594, 709; Master's Log: 35–36; mentioned: 84, 136, 137, 139, 137, 577, 595, 610, 612, 662, 681, 682, 708, 734, 746, 798, 837, 843, 1091, 1226, 1252, 1281, 1312, 1407, 1423 (John Collins)

Navigational obstructions: Baltimore channel, 220, 272, 312, 323, 355, 413, 653, 858, 1426, 1472; Boston harbor, 379, 780; Charleston, S.C., 24, 93, 429, 484–85; Delaware River, 311, 526, 578; Savannah River, 60, 107, 443–44, 493. See also Chevaux de frise

Mortal, Philip, 630
Morton, Perez, 333, 389, 497, 520, 637, 733, 746, 779, 1198, 1419
Mosely, Hillery, 1377 (Bumper)
Mosquito Shore, Inhabitants of, to: Clark Gayton, 1412
Motte, Isaac (Col.), 59
Moulsworth, James, 714
Moultrie, John, 115
Moultrie, William (Col.), 59
Mount, John, 437n., 805 (Wanton)
Mount, William, 862
Mowrey, James, 1485
Mowat, Alexander, 981
Mowat, Henry (Lt., R.N.): to assume command of Albany, 1015–16; from: Admiralty Commissioners, 946, 1051–53; mentioned: 930, 939, 981, 1017, 1060n., 1092, 1436 (Canaceus, Albany)
Mowbray, (Capt.), 703
Mowry, Elisha, 1263
Mowry, John, 259
Mylon, Stephen, to: William Bartlett, 295–96; Nicholas Cooke, 469; Sandwich Committee of Safety, 390; Lord Stirling, 253–54; William Watson, 295; from: William Watson, 391, 1174; Joshua Wentworth, 828–30; mentioned: 307, 408, 1251
Mulford, (Col.), 335
Mulgrave, Lord, 941
Mullet, (Capt.), 1381
Mulloy, John, 616
Mullhyn, (Col.), 345
Mumford, William, 661, 782, 1174
Munlay, John, 375
Munificence: British transport, 895, 918n.
Navy, British
Antigua, forces in, 123, 153-56, 705-06. See also Young, James
Board of, from: George Jackson, 1118
Boston evacuation preparations, 80, 228, 230, 238, 282, 297, 331, 350-51, 363; evacuation, 330, 376, 378, 383, 470, 471, 473, 487-88, 490, 497, 501; described by Shuldham, 381-82
careening, 980, 1049, 1125
courts-martial, 16, 182-83, 924, 1094
crew complements: 888, 907
desertion, 122, 223, 244, 709, 725, 753, 780, 808, 1320
discipline, 222, 304, 602, 703, 743
careening, 980, 1049, 1125
courts-martial, 16, 182-83, 924, 1094
crew complements: 888, 907
desertion, 122, 223, 244, 709, 725, 753, 780, 808, 1320
discipline, 222, 304, 602, 703, 743
fitness questioned in Parliament, 940-42, 973
Halifax, embarkment for, 922; instructions to commanders from George Halifax, 949-51, 1064; reinforcements expected in colonies, 766, 844, 940-41, 953, 999, 1060, 1245
manpower shortage, 844, 940-41, 953, 999, 1060, 1245
morale, 84, 490
Nantasket Road, Shuldham's fleet in, 378, 434, 445n., 470, 472, 488, 499, 501, 521, 524, 642, 1191, sails from, 533, 535n., 1248, 1262
North American command, Richard Howe appointed to, 885, 889
officer appointments, 1094-95
promotions, 897
provisions: to be directed to Halifax, 535; supplied by New York, 410, 436, 507; short-age, 83 93, 102, 108, 122, 230, 381, 537, 744-45, 856, 1222; vessels for, 949-51, 1064; dispute with army, 66, 95; mentioned, 473, 984-85, 1048
recruitment, 905-06, 1008-10, 1139-40, 1163, 1180, 1313-15, 1358; sickness, 373, 523-24; shortage, 373, 784-86, 1358; sickness, 373, 784-86, 1358
reinforcements expected in colonies, 766, 803; en route to colonies, 883-84, 886-87, 894, 923, 926, 946, 958, 966, 980, 982, 1017, 1020, 1023, 1029-30, 1035-36, 1047, 1050, 1060, 1085, 1088, 1090-92, 1092-93, 1103, 1109, 1117, 1156; arrive North Carolina, 1156, 1411, 1416; reinforcements to Quebec, 916, 960-61, 982, 984, 998, 1018, 1020, 1048, 1051, 1065, 1092, 1104, 1123, 1212
shipbuilding, 883-84, 890-91, 895, 948-49, 1058
Southern Expedition, see Clinton, Henry
Parker, Sir Peter
transports, Navy to assume command, 911-12, 926-28; shortage of, 923, 950, 1001-02, 1018, 1019, 1056, 1222; at Antigua, 1156n., 561-62, 693, 869, sail from, 397, 807; to Quebec, 1004-05; mentioned, 921, 940, 977, 1046, 1048, 1137, 1141
vessels, commissioned since June 30, 1775, 1015; illustrated: HMS Roebuck, 511*
HMS Centurion, 538*, 32-gun frigate, 983*, HMS Syren, 1186-87*
movements, intelligence concerning, 883-84; purchased, 906-07, 922; shortage, 765, 843; listings of: Gayton's Squadron, vessels seized by, 517; Howe's command and class, 1138-39; Montagu's squadron, 993-94; Parker's squadron, 903, vessels separated from, 954, 958; Shuldham's squadron, 448-50, 1225-27; vessels seized by, 1228-31; Young's squadron, 705-06, vessels seized by, 1375-77; reinforcements to colonies, 1050-51, vessels at or en route to, 1090-91, 1092-93; reinforcements to Quebec, 960-61, 1090-91, transports to, 1004-05; storeships and victuallers, 1064; provisioning ships at Corke, 949-51; transports at Antigua, 156n., 693
See also Admiralty, British; Amherst, John; Douglass, James; Duff, Robert; Gayton, Clark; Graves, Samuel; Hotham, William; Howe, Richard; Man, Robert; Montagu, John; Parker, Sir Peter; Shuldham, Mollyneux; Stephens, Philip.; Young, James; and the various Royal Naval vessels
Navy, Continental
Commissioners of, Accounts, 549-50, 1316-18
Continental Congress purchases Wild Duck (renamed Lexington), 320-21; Molly (renamed Reprisal), 548
courts-martial, 1360, 1419-21, 1440, 1458-59
desertion, 374, 375n.
engagement with HMS Glasgow, 669, 679-80, 681, 697, 708, 735-56, 748-52, 752-53, 773, 784-86, 797-98, 817, 1281, 1293, 1378-80, list of vessels, 1158*, 1159
intelligence report on, 1034-35
munitions and stores seized at New Providence, Bahamas, 171, 373, 463, 584, 631, 670, 749, 785, 817, 1163, 1188, 1386
New London, list of fleet at, 1194
New Providence, Bahamas, first Amphibious Assault, Hopkins' account of, 735; John Paul Jones' account of, 815-17; vessels at, 466; mentioned, 133-34, 152, 153, 173-74, 225, 249-50, 343-44, 372-73, 402-03, 461-63, 464-66, 584, 670-71, 697, 748-49, 1133, 1183, 1188, 1386-87
officers appointments, 851, 867, 1153; recommendations, 629-30, 641, 867, 1180, 1286; list, 1329-31
seamen, bounty, 867; recruitment, 523-24; shortage, 373, 784-86, 1358; sickness, 373, 784-86, 1358
shipbuilding, 801, 1035; in Connecticut, 96, 612, 630n., 720, 768, (Trumbull); in New Hampshire, rigging bill, 1355-56, mentioned, 12, 33, 41, 79, 238, 385, 591, 605, 610, 1180, 1313-15, 1363, 1377-78, 1417, 1441 (Raleigh); in Maryland, 541, 757, 1488n. (Virginia); in Massachusetts, 12, 64, 124-25, 191, 196-98, 217-18, 390,
1190–91, 1283 (Boston, Hancock); in New York, 119, 233–34 (Congress, Montgomery); in Philadelphia, 65*, 164, 686, 774 (Delaware, Effingham, Randolph, Washington) in Rhode Island, 192 (Providence, Warren). See also Rhode Island Committee Appointed to Build Two Continental Frigates.

ship naming process recommended, 265–66

See also Continental Congress, Marine Committee; Continental Fleet; Hopkins, Esek; Marines, Continental, and the Continental vessels Alfred, Andrew Doria, Cabot, Columbus, Fly, Hornet, Lexington, Providence, Repristol, Wasp.

Navy, French: instructions to, by Louis XVI, 1120–22; mentioned: 1120

Neal, James, 1404

Neal, Christopher, 165

Neal, James, 1404

Nelson [Nielson], Charles, 1289, 1299

Nelson [Nielson], Charles, 1289, 1299

Nelson, Evan, to: Samuel Graves, 110, 201, 321, 366, 412, 432, 465, 708, 798, 804, 875, 1258. See also Slaves.

Neil, William, to: Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer, 1368

Nellis, (Capt.), 296, 534, 1175 (Henry & Esther)

Nellson, Archibald, 714

Nelly [Netty]: brig, unspecified, 494, 1115 (Flecher)

Nelson, Evan, to: Samuel Graves, 500–01

Neptune: brig, 1188, 1377 (Russell); schooner, 492, 506 (King, or Fling); ship, 581, 1025, 1029, 1133 (Collins); sloop, 825n.; British transport, 1005

Nesbitt, John Maxwell, 110, 201, 321, 366, 412, 578, 632, 870n., 869, 1216

Netherlands, see Holland

New: British transport, 954, 958, 1050

New Bern (N.C.) Committee of Safety: Minutes, 56–57


New Hampshire Committee of Safety, Minutes: 41, 766, 1230; from: John Langdon, 33

New Hampshire General Assembly, from: Titus Salter, 329–30


New Jersey Committee of Inspection and Observation, from: New York Provincial Congress, 194–95

New Jersey Committee of Safety, 384


New London, Conn.: defenses, 1250, 1251; fortification survey, 887n., 868, 1233, 1251; Continental Fleet at, 1194; harbor, 848*; mentioned: 661, 1265, 1284, 1406, 1408


1256, 1460; recommends Wycoo to Lake command, 476; halts communication between city and British, 1308; to: Continental Congress delegates, 476-77, 1308-10; William Douglass, 396; New Jersey Provincial Congress, 627; Philip Schuyler, 1252-53; George Washington, 861-62; from: Samuel Buell, 752; John Chatfield, 452; East Hampton Committee, 392-93; John Jay, 699-700; Burnett Miller, 697; Thomas Wickes, 720; Alexander Willocks, 398-99; mentioned: 564, 1307n., 1308

New York Convention, from: John Hancock, 754


New York Gazette: 1776: Feb. 19, 10; Mar. 18, 397; Apr. 15, 820n., 837.; Apr. 29, 1310; May 6, 1165n., 1382, 1423

New York Journal: 1776: Mar. 7, 195, 216; Mar. 14, 335; Apr. 11, 665; Apr. 18, 772-73, 1152; Apr. 25, 1253; mentioned: 1393

New York Packet: 1776: Mar. 7, 216; Apr. 25, 1202, 1253-54; May 30, 940, 947-48, 958, 971; June 6, 964, 971; July 4, 1014; Aug. 15, 1060

New York Packet: 594, 612 (Pringle)

Newburyport, Mass., Committee of Safety, 607; to: Massachusetts Council, 63-64

Newcastle, Me., Committee of Safety, 3

Newell, Timothy, 230

Newfoundland: British defenses, 880, 1018; fisheries, British protection of, 912, 936-38, 984, 989, 990-94; governor appointed, 936, 940; vessels stationed at, list 993-94; mentioned: 745, 920, 963, 973, 981, 987, 988, 1014, 1018, 1047. See also St. John's

Newman, Augustus: Statement of, 126-27

Newport, —, 670

Newport, R.I.: defense survey, 1233; defenses, 1249-50, 1250; cannon received, list, 1361; need to trade with British, 51; map of, 1359*; mentioned: 861, 1185

Newport Mercury: 1776: Feb. 19, 9; Mar. 18, 391-92; Mar. 25, 504; Apr. 1, 611-12; Apr. 8, 707-09; Apr. 22, 1193-94; Apr. 29, 1305-06

Newport Town Meeting: Memorial to Rhode Island General Assembly, 48-51

Newton, Richard, 779

Newton, William, 464 (Polly)

Nicholas [Nichols], —, 515

Nicholas, Robert Carter, to: Richard Henry Lee, 803

Nicholas, Samuel (Capt., Continental Marines): commission of, 765*; letter from, 748-52; mentioned: 153, 175, 735, 750*, 815, 1419, 1458, 1459

Nicholas Packet: ship, 1228 (J. White)

Nicholls, Deacon, 497, 693

Nichols, James, 692

Nichols, Nathaniel (Capt.), 43, 45

Nichols, Samuel, 1228 (Polly)

Nicholson, Benjamin, 523, 821, 822, 873, 1154, 1270, 1271


Nicholson, John (Lt.), from: James Nicholson, 822-23; mentioned: 671, 687, 824, 1270, 1271, 1272

Nickerson, Nehemiah, 642, 1161

Nicol, —, 489

Nicolls, —, 864

Niger: HMS, to guard Boston Bay, 501; collides with Centurion, 593; ship's repair, Nantasket Road, 592-93; sails for Halifax, 611; at Halifax, 1169; ordered to Quebec, 1148; sails for Quebec, 1222, 1248; arrives Quebec, 1455; Journal: 28, 208, 249-50, 529-92, 979, 981, 1169, 1455; mentioned: 81, 1309n., 290, 448, 536, 1090, 1214n., 1227, 1301, 1402 (Tabbot)

Nightingleale, Joseph (Col.), 47, 68n., 85, 126, 298, 1174

Nightingleale, William, 1474n., 1481 (Polly)

Nightingleale: schooner, 1382

Niles, —, 74n.

Niles, Robert (Capt.), 54n., 630, 832, 833, 834, 1295

Ninety Two: schooner, 424, 455, 653, 1206, 1370

Nixen, Elias, 97, 1217, 392, 436, 863, 864

Nixon, John, to: Andrew Caldwell, 1341; mentioned: 22, 88, 239, 354, 422, 526, 578, 632, 789, 853, 1216, 1381

Noble, John, 863

Noble, Moses, 62

Noble Bounty: British ordnance vessel, 903 (Duckman)

Nobil, John, 1240

Noel, Septimus: Memorial of, to Maryland Council of Safety, 91
INDEX

Nonexportation: exceptions to, for military stores, 39, 48, 51, 54, 67, 97, 100, 108-09, 131, 259, 436, 452-53, 504, 580-81, for public account, 39, 128-29, 130, 515, 575, 792, for salt, 121, 143; enforcement of, 89. See also Continental Association; and under the various colonies, trade sponsored by

Nonsuch: HMS, 1071, 1100

Nooks Hill, Boston, 190, 208, 253, 256, 318, 379, 407

Norfolk: ship, 36n., 64n., 295, 498, 1174, 1175 (Grendal)

Norfolk, Va.: burning of, 23, 32, 182, 311, 489, 945, 948, 956, 964; condition of, 1242

Norman, - (Capt.), 1101 (Dutton)

Norman, William, 222

Norris, John, 575, 1479, 1482 (Charlotte, Diamond)

North, - , 1354

North Carolina: British naval strength in, 71-73, reinforcements arrive, 1320, 1347, 1411; Clinton on British military position, 1397; Martin reports on conditions in colony, 429-30, 434-42; merchandise purchase invoice, 775-77; militia, 122, 291, 802, 875, 1320, 1347; state of defense, 875, 1347; mentioned: 585, 631, 1249

North Carolina Council of Safety, from: Henry Laurens, 431-32

North Carolina Gazette, 1346


North Carolina Provincial Council: resolves continuance of Continental Association, 144; letter from, 185

North Kingston, R.I., Committee of Inspection: proceedings of, 259-60

North Providence Town Sergeant, from: John Foster, 1176

North River, N.Y., 75, 80, 397, 564

Northampton County, Va., Committee, Minutes: 424, 1371; mentioned: 1207

Northup, John, 259

North, Beriah, to: Janles Otis, 257-58

Norton, J. H., 199

Norton, Lot, 1175 (Dolphin)

Norwood, Richard, 9, 787

Not, William, 834n. (Broome)

Nova Scotia: Boston emigrants in, 388, 744, 1248; British defenses, 74, 473, 745, 880;

mentioned: 987. See also Bulkeley, David; Cumberland; Halifax; Legge, Francis; Perkins, David, Diary of

Nova Scotia Gazette: 1776: Apr. 3, 636

Nowland, John, 713

Noyes, Isaac, 518, 519, 609

Noyes, Joseph (Col.), 612

Nozières, Count de: returns to France, 432, 804; to: James Young, 346; from: James Young, 279-80; mentioned: 189, 656

Nunn, Jonathan, 1323

Nunn, Joseph (Lt., R.N.), 1091, 1104 (Magdalen)

Norton, Lot, 498, 1175 (Dolphin)

Norton, William, 9, 787

Nott, William, 834n.

Nova Scotia: British defenses in, 74, 473, 745, 880; mentioned: 987. See also Bulkeley, David; Cumberland; Halifax; Legge, Francis; Perkins, David, Diary of

Nova Scotia Gazette: 1776: Apr. 3, 636

Nowland, John, 713

Noyes, Isaac, 518, 519, 609

Noyes, Joseph (Col.), 612

Nozières, Count de: returns to France, 432, 804; to: James Young, 346; from: James Young, 279-80; mentioned: 189, 656

Nunn, Jonathan, 1323

Nunn, Joseph (Lt., R.N.), 1091, 1104 (Magdalen)

Norton, Lot, 498, 1175 (Dolphin)

Norton, William, 9, 787

Nott, William, 834n.

Nova Scotia: British defenses in, 74, 473, 745, 880; mentioned: 987. See also Bulkeley, David; Cumberland; Halifax; Legge, Francis; Perkins, David, Diary of

Nova Scotia Gazette: 1776: Apr. 3, 636

Nowland, John, 713

Noyes, Isaac, 518, 519, 609

Noyes, Joseph (Col.), 612

Nozières, Count de: returns to France, 432, 804; to: James Young, 346; from: James Young, 279-80; mentioned: 189, 656

Nunn, Jonathan, 1323

Nunn, Joseph (Lt., R.N.), 1091, 1104 (Magdalen)

Norton, Lot, 498, 1175 (Dolphin)

Norton, William, 9, 787

Nott, William, 834n.

Nova Scotia: British defenses in, 74, 473, 745, 880; mentioned: 987. See also Bulkeley, David; Cumberland; Halifax; Legge, Francis; Perkins, David, Diary of

Nova Scotia Gazette: 1776: Apr. 3, 636

Nowland, John, 713

Noyes, Isaac, 518, 519, 609

Noyes, Joseph (Col.), 612

Nozières, Count de: returns to France, 432, 804; to: James Young, 346; from: James Young, 279-80; mentioned: 189, 656

Nunn, Jonathan, 1323

Nunn, Joseph (Lt., R.N.), 1091, 1104 (Magdalen)

Norton, Lot, 498, 1175 (Dolphin)

Norton, William, 9, 787

Nott, William, 834n.
Osborne, Jeremiah, 1024
Osburn, William, 716
Osgood, Samuel, 64, 196
Osman, John (Capt.). 1342 (Sally)
Ostenbotten: British transport, 960, 1051
Ostrich [Oustrigel, 882n.
Otis, (Mrs.), 474
Otis, James, to: Ipswich Jail Keeper, 610; Massachusetts House of Representatives, 667; from: Beriah Norton, 257-58; mentioned: 5, 623, 779, 1190, 1405
Otis, Joseph, from: Nathaniel Freeman, 677; mentioned: 746
Oughton, Adolphus (Gen.), 1014
Ouston, Christopher, 1064 (Success)
Page, John, to: Richard Henry Lee, 1288-89
Page, Mann, 621
Page, William, 719
Paine, (Capt.), 1293
Paine, Philip, 1481 (Two Brothers)
Paine, Robert Treat, from: Thomas Cushing, 390-91, 1190-91, 1261; William Livingston, 540; mentioned: 615, 646, 1313
Paine, Thomas [justice of the peace]. 229
Paine, Thomas [author, Common Sense]. 1265n.
Palfery, Lock (Capt.), 1487
Palfrey, William (Lt. Col.), from: Robert H. Harrison. 1266-67
Pallas: British transport, 1004, 1050
INDEX

Parr, Bulkeley & Co., 181
Parry, Anthony (Lt., R.N.), 984, 1007n., 1092, 1104 (Bute)
Parry, Fancis (Capt., R.N.), to: Magistrates and Inhabitants of Wilmington, 102, 113; from: Wilmington Committee of Safety, 104; mentioned: 57, 73n., 121, 183, 291, 442, 449, 622, 1091, 1226, 1349, 1384, 1398. See also Patapsco River, Md.: navigational obstructions
Parsons, Zachery [Parson, Zackell], 1237, 1238
Partridge, Samuel, 502
Payne, Sir Ralph (Gov., Leeward Islands), 582, 588, 598, 631, 677, 727, 789, 838, 852, 869, 1165-66, 1200-01, 1217, 1227-28, 1244, 1375 (Kirby), 57 (Sackles), 502; snow, 429; British transport, 1004, 1050
Peirce, John, 768
Peirce, Warrick, 768
Pelican: 907n.
Pembroke [formerly Little John]: sloop, 1344n., 1383n.
Pembroke: HMS, 1015
Pendergrass, Patrick, 393
Pendleton, Edmund, to: Richard Henry Lee, 730, 1181-83
Penelope: sloop, 517, 557
Penet: re. contract with Continental Congress, Secret Committee, 1215-16; from: Nicholas Brown, 1215-16; mentioned: 973n., 995, 1025, 1041n., 1059, 1075n., 1144n., 1292
Penet, Pierre [of Penet & Pliarne], 365n., 1057n., 1059
Penguin: British armed vessel, 994
Penn, John, 841
Penn, William, 690
Penney, Charles, 1485-87
Pennington, Catharine, 1333
Pennington, Joshua (Lt.), 1194n.
Pennington, Miles (Capt., Continental Marines), to: Richard Henry Lee, 1194n.
Pennock, —,—, 496n., 517 (King George)
Pennsylvania: admiralty court established, regulations concerning, 527-29, case in, 1334-41, 1338, mentioned, 110, 527, 772, 801-02; defenses, 266, 311, 321, 789, 1425, 1443-44, 1445, 1455, committees for, 853; sponsors trade, 239; Marines, recruitment of, 201, 366, pay of, 201, 323, 366, mentioned, 1165; militia, 285, 524, 1448; Navy: armed boats, list of, 1034-35; armeror appointed, 22; complaint concerning, 482-83; court of inquiry, 728; description, 838-39, 1382-83, 1443; fire rafts in, 352, 526, 852, 1462; floating battery, 266, 616 (see also Arnold); manpower count, 1366; muster master needed, 55, appointed, 180; officer appointments, 141, 202, 266, 412, 526, 616, 699, 852, 727, 1462; outfitting of crews, 110; pay, 323, 366-67, 438, 632; provisions contractor advertised for, 151; recruitment for, 338, 352, 398, 412, 507, 578; mentioned, 21-22, 311, 1443-44 (see also Montgomery, and the various armed boats). See also Delaware River; Philadelphia
Pedrick [Peddrick]. John (Maj.), 468n., 812, 813
Peggy: schooner, 35n., 1228 (Lothrop), 143, 619, 632, 653; South Carolina armed schooner, 443 (Sherman); ship, 32n., 54n., 506n. (Davison), 1244, 1375 (Kirby), 57 (Sackles), 502; snow, 429; British transport, 1004, 1050
Peirce, John, 768
Pelican: 907n.
1366, 1381, 1398-94, 1425, 1443-45, 1462; Memorandum Book of, 869-70; to: Charles Bensell, 1166; Andrew Caldwell, 482-83, 526, 888; Cape May Committee, 1153-54; Continental Congress, 1267; Angus MacBean, 727-28; Thomas Read, 1315-16; notice to shipmasters, 1241; from: Charles Alexander, 202; Andrew Caldwell, 352; William Dunlap, 617; Henry Fisher, 510, 529, 618-19, 671, 854, 1287-88, 1296-97, 1367-68, 1416, 1448; Maryland Delegates in Continental Congress, 411; John McFatrich, 699; John McKingly, 1446, 1466; Samuel Miles, 1466; William Price, 617-18; Thomas Read, 1445-46, 1465; petition from a slave, 1394; Henry Tudor, 1201; Alexander Wilcocks, 1466-67; mentioned: 1035n., 1316n., 1440, 1443

Pennsylvania Gazette: 1776: Mar. 2, 181n.; Mar. 5, 180; Mar. 9, 266n.; Mar. 26, 292n.; Mar. 28, 95n., 551; Apr. 2, 185n., 274n.; Apr. 6, 685; Apr. 9, 725n.; Apr. 11, 651n., 702n., 773n.; Apr. 13, 741n., 753n., 802n.; Apr. 16, 288n.; Apr. 20, 772n., 871n.; Apr. 23, 1196n.; Apr. 25, 1241; May 2, 1190n., 1209n., 1383n.; May 7, 1442n.; June 1, 1244n.; mentioned: 1335


Pennsylvania Packet: 1775: July 25, 581n.; 1776: Feb. 26, 55n., 89; Mar. 4, 131n.; Mar. 11, 34n., 101n., 301; Mar. 18, 257n., 400-01; mentioned: 508, 1335

Pennsylvania Provincial Assembly: Resolves of, 527-29; vote of, 110

Pensacola Packet: British vessel, 144, 223, 1220, 1431

Pensacola, West Fla., 555, 919, 1432

Penton, H., see Admiralty, British

Pepper,——, 1259

Pepperell, Sir William, 926

Percy, Lord Hugh (Maj. Gen.), 55, 254, 383, 473, 880, 1007, 1292

Perin: frigate, 433

Perkins, Hezekiah, 492, 506, 808, 1376 (Pitt)

Perkins, Jabez, 137, 139, 233, 808

Perkins, Samuel [Lemuel] (Capt.), 3-5, 296, 1170-71 (Rainbow)

Perkins, Simeon: Diary of, 3, 157, 329, 693, 808, 1188

Perquimons County, N.C., Committee, 184

Perrit,—— (Capt.), 1422

Perry, William, 813

Perseus: HMS, 964, 1000 (Elphinston)

Persons, Thomas, 732

Peter,—— (Capt.), 1429

Petersham, Lord, 1451

Pettick's Island, Boston, 638, 639, 667

Pettingill, Thomas, 178

Pettis, Nathan, 575, 1479 (Industry)

Pewry, Thomas, (Capt.), 657

Peyton, James (Lt., R.N.), 94, 249, 1828n.

Philadelphia: British approach, 1443, 1445; citizens petition to privateer, 31, 128, 219, 267; defenses of, 71, 354, 350, 400, 1267; jail, 548, 615, sailing permits from, 1342; mentioned: 151, 184, 222, 458, 1089. See also Delaware Bay; Delaware River

Philadelphia Committee of Safety, 507, 569, 1341

Philadelphia Packet: sloop, 427n., 1388, 1339

Philé, Henry, 789

Philips, G., 630

Philips, James (Capt.), 312, 401

Philips, Leonard, 1317

Philippa [Philippa]: ship, 588, 762n., 794 (Maitland)

Phillips,——, 379

Phillips,—— [of Conn.], 563

Phillips,—— (Lt., R.N.), 568

Phillips, John, 819n.

Phillips, Samuel, 34

Phillips, Samuel [Mass. House of Representatives], 639, 1419

Phillips, Thomas, 870n., 1339

Phillips, William, 393, 397

Phillips, William (Maj. Gen.), 1018, 1020

Phipps,——, 644

Phipps,—— (Lt., R.N.), 911 (Squirrel)

Phipps, Charles (Lt., R.N.), 1064n., 1093 (Strombolo)

Phipps's Farm, Boston, 500-01, 1108, 1290

Phoebe: sloop, 117

Phoenix, Daniel, 261

Phoenix: sloop, 327n., 329, 1228 (Cole)


Pickering,——, 812

Pickering, John, Jr., 3

Pickering, Thomas, 576, 1480 (General Washington)
INDEX

Pickering, Timothy, Jr.: payment receipt, 1356-57; to: Richard Devens, 405; mentioned: 82, 297, 404, 1171, 1213, 1214, 1303, 1304

Pickersgill, Richard (Lt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1050-31, 1123-24 (Lyons)

Pickett, William, 792, 1273

Pickney,— (Col.), 654

Pierce, Joshua, 117

Pierce, Maurice, 178

Pigg, William, 903 (Jenny)

Pigot, Robert (Gen.), 189, 383

Placentia: British shallop, 994 (Lefebore)

Platt, Ebenezer Smith, 588, 761, 762, 794

Pickersgill, Richard (Lt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1050-31, 1123-24 (Lyons)

Pickett, William, 792, 1273

Pickney,— (Col.), 654

Pierce, Joshua, 117

Pierce, Maurice, 178

Pigg, William, 903 (Jenny)

Pigot, Robert (Gen.), 189, 383

Placentia: British shallop, 994 (Lefebore)

Platt, Ebenezer Smith, 588, 761, 762, 794

Pinkerton, William, 172, 461 (Samuel & Charles)

Pinkham,—, 5

Piscataqua River, N.H., 66

Pistols,

Pitcher, Jonathan (Lt., Continental Navy), 1238

Pike, John, 137, 159

Pilots: British need for, Delaware River, 56, 151, 222; British use of, 187, 236, 237, 892, 1451; colonial use, 271, on Delaware River, 238, 483, 664; pay for, 412, 1393; mentioned: 281n., 671, 838, 158-60, 1457 (Sage), taken 894, 1004, 1050; unspecified, 904, 977, 1042 (Boden)

Pomroy, Robert, 202

Pomona: HM Sloop, sailing orders, 1474-75; Journal: 306-07, 416-17, 605, 1188; mentioned: 116, 570, 604, 704, 799, 808, 862, 922, 924, 1376 (Young, Eastwood)

Pompey,—, 669

Pond, John, 1347 (Polly)

Pondt, Hendrick, 467

Ponet, John, 714

Pope, Charles: letter from, 741; from: John Hancock, 1382; mentioned: 619

Porcupine: HM Schooner, Journal: 1157; mentioned: 906, 914 (Montais)

Port Henderson: ship, 73, 275, 343, 443, 485, 531, 743, 759, 778 (Aitken)

Port Royal, Jamaica, 806*; 1019

Porten, Sir Stanier, from: John Pownall, 896; mentioned: 971, 977, 1024, 1029, 1132

Porter,— (Capt.), 805

Portland: HMS, 116, 281, 604, 704, 862, 1376 (Dumaresq)

Portsmouth Dock Yard, England, 1106*

Portsmouth, Va.: fired by colonists, 1209

Posillion: British armed vessel, 994

Pote, Increase,

Pott, Richard, 1331

Potter, Rufus, 28, 29 (Dianna)

Potter, Israel,

Potter, Robert, 202

Power,—,

Pownoll [Pownall], Philemon (Capt., R.N.), 1050-31, 1123-24

Pownall, John, to: George Washington, 111, 896, 995-96; Philip Stephens, 930; Sir Stanier

Powlon, Benjamin, 569

Pollard, Thomas, 1431 (Sally)

Polly: brig, 316n., 517 (Cruize), 727 (McFadden), 136-37, 158-60, 1457 (Sage), taken by Rose, armed and renamed Fortune, 283; schooner, 570 (Altine), manifest of, 860 (Brown), 1345-47 (Henry), 464 (Newton), 1228 (Nichols), 1250 (Stone), 862, 1376 (Van Alstyne); ship, 97, 436 (Kennedy); sloop, 529n., 597n., 618 (Bowen), 1481 (Comstock), 1449n. (Gardner), used as colonial transport, 492, 506 (Lord), 1474n., 1481 (Nightingale), 1347 (Pond); sloop, owners' bond, 782n., mentioned, 1480 (Simmons); sloop, libeled in Massachusetts, 1175, 1356 (S. Smith); sloop, owners' bond, 503-04, mentioned, 576, 1480 (Simon Smith); sloop, 498, 1174n., 1175, 1215n. (S. White), used in Boston evacuation, 502, 593; British transport, 1004, 1050; unspecified, 904, 977, 1042 (Boden)

Pomroy, Robert, 202

Pomona: HM Sloop, sailing orders, 1474-75; Journal: 306-07, 416-17, 605, 1188; mentioned: 116, 570, 604, 704, 799, 808, 862, 922, 924, 1376 (Young, Eastwood)

Pompey,—, 669

Pond, John, 1347 (Polly)

Pondt, Hendrick, 467

Ponset, John, 714

Pope, Charles: letter from, 741; from: John Hancock, 1382; mentioned: 619

Porcupine: HM Schooner, Journal: 1157; mentioned: 906, 914 (Montais)

Port Henderson: ship, 73, 275, 343, 443, 485, 531, 743, 759, 778 (Aitken)

Port Royal, Jamaica, 806*; 1019

Porten, Sir Stanier, from: John Pownall, 896; mentioned: 971, 977, 1024, 1029, 1132

Porter,— (Capt.), 805

Portland: HMS, 116, 281, 604, 704, 862, 1376 (Dumaresq)

Portsmouth Dock Yard, England, 1106*

Portsmouth, Va.: fired by colonists, 1209

Posillion: British armed vessel, 994

Pot, Increase, 670n., 1228, 1229 (Greyhound)

Potomac River: signals on, 414, 512, 1344; mentioned: 244, 273, 326n., 357, 457, 484

Potter, Israel, 881n.

Potter, Richard, 1331

Potter, Rufus, 28, 29 (Dianna)

Potter, Simeon, 1483

Potts,—, 1231

Potts,— (Capt.), 136n.

Potts,— (Capt.), 926 (Trident)

Powditch, Thomas, 156n., 693 (Killingworth)

Powell, George Gabriel (Col.), 185, 459, 759

Powell, James Edward, from: James Wright, 15

Powell, John (on board Spitfire), 767

Powell, John (on board Wasp), 375

Powell, William, 420, 437

Power,—, 29, 85

Pownall, John: to: George III, 990; Sir Stanier

Porten, 896; from: John Boddington, 1076; George Jackson, 891, 891-92, 905, 930, 1030; Sir Hugh Palliser, 995-96; Philip Stephens, 1042-43, 1086, 1123; mentioned: 928, 971, 976, 980, 1000, 1024, 1029, 1397

Pownall [Pownall], Philip [Capt., R.N.], 894, 943, 946, 1008, 1018, 1092, 1104 (Blonde)

Prelude, Jedediah (Brig. Gen.), 636
Prince of Wales: packet, renamed Jamaica

Prisoners: British

Pringle, Thomas (Lt., R.N.)

Prince Royal: British transport, 1005

Prince Rupert: British victualler,

Prior, (Lt.)

Pringle, E., 594, 612 (New York Packet)

Pringle, John, from: Woolsey

Price, Richard (Dr.)

Price, - (Gen.)

Price, Thomas, 903

Prince George's County, Md., Committee of

Price, James, 710, 1381

Price, William, to: Pennsylvania Committee of

Prevost, Augustine (Col.)

Price, Richard, 1179

Price, Henry, 163

Price, John, 903

Price, William, to: Pennsylvania Committee of

Prince, -

Prince George: British ordnance storehouse, 960, 1050

Prince George's County, Md., Committee of

Observation, 221

Prince of Piedmont: British army victualer, 903 (Warman)

Prince of Wales: packet, renamed Jamaica Packet, 180; British transport, 1004, 1050

Prince Royal: British transport, 1005

Prince Rupert: British victualler, 562n., 693

Prince William: schooner, 117

Princess Augusta: British victualling sloop, 472

Pringle, E., 594, 612 (New York Packet)

Pringle, John, from: Woolsey & Salmon, 1345, 1409; George: Woolscy, 456, 582, 1449; mentioned: 111n., 142, 355, 472, 1202n., 1218n., 1229

Pringle, Thomas (Lt., R.N.), 916, 1007n., 1092, 1104 (Lord Howe)

Prior, - (Lt.), 926


Pritchard, Paul, 93

Privatizing: Continental Congress concerning, commissioning considered, 320-21, declaration on, preamble, 454n., resolves concerning, 479-80, commission forms prepared, 628-29, sent to colonies, 648, regulations for, 648-50, commissions granted, 398, 664, 754, 788; need for in West Indies, 807; British commission in West Indies, 807; bounty established in New Hampshire, 329; Philadelphia petitions to fit out, 31; commissioned in Maryland, 1369, in Massachusetts, 1193, 1389, in Rhode Island, 1174; mentioned: 8, 128, 392, 335, 567, 730, 987, 1312. See also Prizes; and under the various colonies

Prizes, British: claim, 1056-57; disposal of, 140, 587, 704, 1160; taken by Gayton's squadron, list, 517; taken by Shuldham's squadron, list, 1228-31; taken by Young's squadron, list, 1775-77; agents, appointed by Andrew Barkley, 1323n., by Thomas Bishop, 522, by Cerberus crew, 1391-32, by Chatham crew, 1169, by Glasgow officers, 1322-23, by Nautilus crew, 627-28, by Renown officers, 178, by Rose officers, 1301-02, by Senegal crew, 251-52, by Tarman officers, 1323n., mentioned: 793-94; commissioners appointed by Dunmore, 587; Continental: Washington's instructions concerning, 659; disposal of, 21, 140-41, 295, 332-33, 347-49, 537-57, 443, 485, 828-29, 845, 1174, 1213, 1214, 1346; loss claims, 17, 34, 70n., 73, 217, 260-61, 319-20, 732, 795, 862, payments, 391, 411, 759, 778, 862-63; payments delayed, 1251, 1260-61; shares specified, 1214-15, 1282; at Massachusetts, list of, 1175; agents to be recommended by Continental Congress, 867, appointees listed, 1216

Proby, Charles, 982

Proctor, Francis (Capt.): captured by Syren, 585n., 399, 531n., 552, 1246n., 1372n.

Proctor, Jeremiah, 843

Proctor, Thomas (Capt.), 71, 163, 219, 536, 1315

Prohibitory Act: described, 559-60; terms, 99; British naval orders and instructions concerning, 116, 762, 1081-83, 1139; Dunmore's comments on, 588-87; received in Continental Congress, 98, 99, in Jamaica, 546, in Halifax, 745; enforced, lists of vessels taken under, 570, 1375-77, case concerning, 555-61 (See also Admiralty Court, British, cases, in); mentioned: 285, 361, 398, 477, 532, 552, 604, 754, 774, 788, 791, 954, 1011, 1026, 1114

Prole, John, 239
INDEX

Proser: South Carolina ship, officer appointment, 760; mentioned: 24, 79, 94, 443, 674 (Drayton; Lempriere). See also Drayton. William Henry

Prosper, William, 3n., 1229

Providence: Continental Frigate, under construction, 192. See also Rhode Island Committee Appointed to Build Two Continental Frigates

Providence: Continental Sloop, crew petitions Ezek Hopkins, 1560; list of officers, 1331; at New Providence, Bahamas, 153, 817; mentioned: 466, 516, 669, 606, 712, 1029, 1034, 1159, 1194, 1358. See also Hazard, John

Providence: schooner, 1244 (Palmer); sloop packet, 425; British transport, 960, 1051; British victualer, 1004, 1050, 1064 (Richardson)

Providence Gazette: Public

Purviance, Samuel, Jr., to: Baltimore Selectmen, to: Massachusetts

Purviance, Robert, 240, 633, 1219, 1394, 1410

Purinton, James (Capt.), from: Daniel Ilsley, 844-45

Purvis, John, 1336

Purvis, Robert, 240, 633, 1219, 1394, 1410

Purvis, Samuel, Jr., to: Baltimore Committee of Observation, 1203-04; Baltimore members, Maryland Council of Safety, 824; Charles Carroll, Barrister, 267; Benjamin Griffith, 268; Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer, 241-42; Samuel Smith, 823-24; from: Charles Lee, 688; Richard Henry Lee, 384-85, 1423-24; mentioned: 131, 240, 265, 268, 324, 757, 821, 873, 1181, 1205, 1255, 1270, 1272n., 1298-99, 1319, 1462

Purvis, William (Col.), to: North Carolina Provincial Congress, 57-59, 121-23; mentioned: 184, 274, 291


Quarrie, William (Lt., R.N.), 450, 1091, 1225 (Halifax)

Quebec: British shallop, 994 (Bowater)

Quebec [city]: British defenses, 880, 890-91, 913; British forces sent to, 891, 892, 916-17, 919-20, 949, 959-60, 963, 977, 981, 982, 984, 987, 1006-07, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1037, 1048, 1056, 1064-65, 1077, 1104, 1123, 1169n., 1121, 1222, 1248, 1390, 1413, 1418, 1453; British vessels ordered to, list, 1015, 1092; colonial attack on, 898, 930; colonial forces before, 518, 1392, 1433; importance to colonists, 706-07; intelligence report on, 914-15; plan of, 1453*; mentioned: 2, 74, 238, 316, 478, 505, 508, 574, 626, 656, 730, 744, 954, 963, 991, 1031, 1032, 1100, 1128, 1141, 1148, 1179, 1195, 1235, 1266, 1290, 1295, 1312, 1354. 1355, 1402, 1402-03, 1403*, 1432, 1433-35, 1456

Queen of England: British victualer, 940, 949, 995 (Arnauld)

Quigley, Oliver, 375

Quince,-, 675

Quincy, Josiah, to: George Washington, 6-8, 434-35, 499-500, 521-22

Racehorse: British schooner, 906, 919

Rachel [Rachael]: brig, chartered by Continental Congress Secret Committee, 37, 130, 199 (Isherwood); brig, 264n., 1108 (Tibbet)

Rachel & Mary: British transport, 903 (Row-bottom)

Rackford, John P. (Lt., R.N.), 628

Raddan, William: Deposition of, 184-85; protest of, 513-14; mentioned: 400, 615, 793, 1364 (Joseph)

Radley,—(Capt.), 982 (Eagle)

Rainbow: schooner, 828; sloop, 3, 3-5, 296 (Perkins); British transport, 961, 1051

Rainbow: HMS, 1000, 1015, 1064n., 1088n., 1093, 1105, 1109, 1117 (Collier)

Raisable: HMS, readiness orders, 887; mentioned: 1100 (Fitzhert)

Raleigh: Continental Frigate, rigging bill for, 1355-56; under construction, 12, 33, 41, 79, 238, 385, 591, 605, 610, 1180, 1313-15, 1363, 1377-78, 1417, 1441. See also Langdon, John

Ramillies: HMS, 1015 (Mackenzie)

Ramsey, Charles, 517
INDEX

Reeve, Peter (Capt.), 503, 517, 676n., 694n., 779, 1390 (Elizabeth)

Randall, Thomas, 179, 194, 234, 235, 256, 262, 300, 309, 787, 864, 865, 1151, 1235, 1236

Randolph, Edmund, 1043

Randolph, Peyton, 311, 568

Randolph: Continental Frigate, under construction, 164; illustrated, 65*

Range: Pennsylvania armed boat, 202, 388n., 838, 1035, 1366 (Montgomery); sloop, 139n. (Dobbs), 89 (McNeil); unspecified, captured and armed by Roebuck, 1297, 1344, 1383

Range: HM Sloop, readiness ordered, 943; sailing orders, 958; mentioned: 935, 966, 1006, 1047, 1050, 1092 (Wills)

Rankin, William (Lt.), 286

Rapalje, Stephen, 577

Rathburn [Rathburn], John Peck (Lt., Continental Navy), 1331

Ratlief, James, 374, 375n.

Rappahannock River, Va., 121, 368, 621

Raven: HM Sloop, at Savannah, 115; Journal: 222-23, 327, 515, 824-25; mentioned: 184, 328, 449, 516, 603n., 654n., 674, 710, 1508n., 1090, 1091, 1096, 1113, 1114, 1193, 1226, 1230, 1300 (Stanhope)

Ravencroft, Joseph, 717

Rawlings, Moses (Capt.), 725

Rawlins, Ichabod, 225

Rawlins, Thomas, 1025, 1027 (Salty)

Ray, ——, 421, 508, 614

Raynor, John (Capt., R.N.), 382, 448, 1090, 1169, 1225. See also Chatham

Read, ——, 258-59

Read, George, to: Caesar Rodney, 196n.; mentioned: 772, 1153, 1218

Read, Grif, 903 (Ann & Isabella)

Read, John, 1193

Read [Reed], Thomas (Capt.), to: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1445-46, 1465; from: Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1315; mentioned: 21, 202, 266, 354, 581n., 1443, 1463 (Montgomery)

Read, William (Capt.): statement of, 127; mentioned: 126

Rebecca: brig, 731, 742 (J. Brown); British ordnance transport, 1058 (Corphen); unspecified, 570

Rebecca & Frances: British transport, 740n.

Reconciliation: statements concerning, 19, 106, 219, 603-04, 968, 1126

Red, Thomas, 628

Reding, Lewis, 719

Redman, Daniel, 504

Reed, ——, 392

Reed, Joseph (Col.), to: George Washington, 150-51, 219, 352-54, 482; from: George Washington, 211; mentioned: 128, 353*

Reed, Oliver, 767

Reener, Melchior, 355

Reeve, Elisha, 1239

Regulators [in North Carolina], 55, 57, 73n., 95, 105n., 122, 223n., 600, 1347

Reid, ——, 412

Reid, James (Capt., R.N.), 1091 (Thunder)

Reid, James R. (Lt., Continental Navy), 259, 298

Remington, —— (Capt.), 259, 298

Renown: HMS, officers appoint prize agent, 178; ordered to guard Boston, 555-56; Journal: 780; mentioned: 28, 231, 381, 448, 472, 536, 592, 605, 610, 660, 767, 808, 814n., 843, 857, 1090, 1225, 1324 (Banks)

Reprisal [formerly Molly]: Continental Ship, purchased by Continental Congress, 547-48, 551; accounts of, 1316-18; mentioned: 631n., 1334n., 1342, 1393, 1463 (Wickes)

Repulse: HMS, 884, 988, 1015, 1018, 1065n., 1093, 1110, 1132, 1137, 1141n. (Davis)

Republic: Massachusetts sloop, 1162; British vessel, 1048

Resterich, John, 426

Resolution: Maryland schooner tender, bill for fitting out, 239-40; Outfitting Committee, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1894; mentioned: 269, 368, 385, 413, 530, 633, 653, 1206, 1219, 1272, 1410 (Waud)

Resolution: HM Sloop, readiness ordered, 907-09; crew complement, 909; mentioned: 884, 1060 (J. Cook); British transport, 381n., 562n., 603, 843 (Sime)

Restraining Acts: described, and enforced, 555-61; mentioned: 99, 155, 361, 399

Reynolds, Benjamin, 259

Reynolds, Edward, 204

Reynolds, Jabez, 85

Reynolds, Joseph, 146

Reynolds, William [of Va.], 358, 369

Reynolds, William [on board Andrew Doria], 713, 1329

Rhile, Henry, 616, 700

Rhoads, Samuel, Jr., 1317

Rhode Island: delegates in Continental Congress, from: Nicholas Cooke, 308; admiralty court in, 1283-84; defenses, 408, 831-32, 1184, 1194, 1222, 1224, 1248; requests aid, 408-09, 593, 1332-33; warned of British approach, 593, 608-09; militia, 408, 593, 861, 1283; sailing permits from, 575-76, 1479-83; sponsors trade, 67-68, 503, 575, 698-99, 781-82; Washington on importance of, 1333; British vessels return to, 452, 678; mentioned: 708, 1001, 1011, 1081, 1091. See also Cooke, Nicholas; Newport

Rhode Island Committee Appointed to Build Two Continental Frigates, Journal: 8-9, 29, 48, 85, 107, 125-26, 157-58, 192, 297, 350, 418-19, 523, 539, 562, 781, 831, 1263, 1327-28; to: Stephen Hopkins, 298
INDEX

Rhode Island General Assembly, from: John Hancock, 787–88; Newport Town Meeting, 48–51; mentioned: 1439
Rhodes.—(Col.), 122
Rhodes, Samuel, 767
Rhodes, William, 575, 1479, 1482, 1483 (Victory)
Rice, James: Bill of, 769; mentioned: 643, 735, 747, 1307, 1392
Rice, John (Capt.), 323, 354, 684, 1034, 1425 (Dickenson)
Rice, Joseph (Capt.), 152, 168, 169, 186, 248, 345, 372, 386n., 494
Rich, John: Statement of, 227; mentioned: 610, 622–23 (Success)
Rich, Jonathan, 389
Rich, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), to: Philip Stephens, 1044–46, 1110–11; mentioned: 129n., 143, 1102n. (Enterprize)
Richards, G., 1234
Richards, Peter, 1331
Richards, Samuel (Capt.): Diary of, 189–90, 866; mentioned: 498
Richards, William (Capt.), 21, 266, 354, 482, 854
Richardson, Ebenezer, 126, 127
Richardson, Ralph, 1064 (Providence)
Richardson, Richard (Col.), 115
Richelieu River, Canada, 706, 1280, 1435, 1454, 1456
Richmond: British transport, 581
Richmond: HMS, 895, 985, 988, 1015, 1036, 1061 (Gidoin)
Richmond, Lord, 968
Richmond, William (Col.), to: Esck Hopkins, 1184
Ricmen,——, 889
Ricks,——, 283
Ride, John, 550
Ridge, Peter, 570, 1586 (Sally)
Ridgely, C., 1202, 1319
Ridges, John, 1318
Ridges, Thomas, 1318
Ridley, Benjamin, 1302
Ridley, David, 1376 (Chester)
Ridley, Thomas, 1409, 1427, 1449 (Rogers)
Ried, James, 719
Rigdon, William, 550
Riley (Reiley), John, 614
Rillet,——, 532
Ringgold, Thomas, from: Michael Earle, 1471–72; mentioned: 335
Rising Empire: Massachusetts brig, 259n., 1161
Ristau, G., 1202, 1319
Ritchie [Richie], John, 81, 1175 (North Britain)
Ritchie, Walter, 1350, 1351
Ritchie, William, 775
Rittenhouse, David, 509, 853, 1444
Rittenhouse: ship, 602, 602n., 710, 1114n., 1230, 1374 (Bartlett)
Roach,——, 1281
Roach, William, 1152n. (Industry)
Roatch, John, 717
Robb, Charles, 1255
Robbins, Robert, 81, 1175 (Two Sisters)
Roberdeau, Daniel (Col.), 22, 632, 684, 838, 852, 1466
Robert, Pierre, to: Stephen Girard, 1258; mentioned: 1259
Robert & Elizabeth: British transport, 903 (Hoopes)
Roberts, Benjamin, 375
Roberts, David, 1331
Roberts, Samuel, 915
Roberts, William, 550, 1318
Robertson,—, 370 (Fair Lady)
Robertson,— (Lt., R.N.), 895, 1311
Robertson, James (Brig. Gen.), from: Crecian Brush, 501–03; mentioned: 120, 229, 489, 522, 1292
Robertson, John (Capt.), 534 (Nelly)
Robertson, Lewis, 1169
Robeson, Andrew, 802, 1264, 1335, 1339
Robeson, William, 122
Robin, Samuel, 549
Robinson, Alexander, 237n. (Diligence)
Robinson, George, 903 (Sibella)
Robinson, J., 427n. (Nancy)
Robinson, James (Gen.), 473
Robinson, John [Secretary to Commissioners, British Treasury], 978, 1010
Robinson, John (Capt.), 136n., 157n., 296 (Nelly)
Robinson, John (Capt., R.N.), 1026, 1093 (Preston)
Robinson, Joseph (Maj.), 115
Robinson, Risdon, 375
Robinson, W., 1323
Robinson, William [of Pa.], 22
Robinson, William [Br.], 856
Roch,——, 1058n.
Rockford, Lord [William Henry Zuylenstein, 4th Earl of Rockford], 1038, 1072, 1073
Rockingham, Lord [Charles Watson-Wentworth, 2nd Marquis of Rockingham], 98
Rockingham: ship, 55
Roddy, Samuel, 570
Rodier, Daniel, 828
Rodney, Caesar, to: Thomas Rodney, 699n., 1462–63; from: John Haslet, 1448; George Read, 196n.; mentioned: 1313
Rodney, Thomas (Capt.), from: Caesar Rodney, 699n., 1462–63; mentioned: 1448
Roe, Richard, 844
Roebuck: HMS, at Hampton Road, 13–14; arrives Cape Henlopen, 510, 529, 551, 618; runs aground off Cape Henlopen, 1288, 1296,
INDEX

St. Christopher, see St. Kitts
St. Clair, Arthur (Col.), 368
St. Croix: gunpowder trade source, 859; mentioned: 1219
St. Eustatius: as colonial trade source, 467, 665, 677, 775-76; as gunpowder source, 41, 200, 265, 306, 310, 570-71, 701n.-02n., 741, 784; mentioned: 364, 416, 677, 805*
Saint Germain, Count de: Memoirs of, 453 (Brown), 974-75; mentioned: 966, 1125, 1143
St. Helena: British transport, 1005
St. John: sloop, 60-61, 1144n., 1228, 1230 (Harrison); British sloop tender, 107, 167, 247, 602, 1113
St. John: HM Schooner, retrieves gunpowder
Sallsborough, Ebeneazer, 828
Sallsborough, Jabez, 828
Sallsborough, Robert, 355
Sands, Comfort, from: Wilkie Dodge, 862; mentioned: 97, 214, 262, 392, 862
Sands, John: Affidavit of, 1023-24; letter from, 1053-54; Statement of, 1027-29; mentioned: 1031, 1037
Sandsborough, Ebeneazer, 828
Sandsborough, Jabez, 828
Sandsborough, Ruben, 828
Sally: brig, 570, 1386 (Ridge), 796, 857, 1162; brigantine, 35n. (Wilson), 68n. (Earl); schooner, 1421, 1482 (Avery), 686n., 754, 756n., 1152n. (Hood), 143 (Howe), 1451 (Pollard), 575, 1479 (Sisson); ship, 10, 30, 37, 69, 76n., 118, 139, 335, 392-03, 397n., 615n., 1228-29 (Bagley, Smith) 1342n. (Osman), 1025, 1027 (Rawlins); sloop, sale of, 1213-14, mentioned, 81, 1175, 1357 (Barden), 453 (Brown), 642-43 (Campbell), 1254n., 1480 (Crawford), 570, 862-63, 1376 (Dodge), 451, 612n., 1230 (Hawley), 875 (Jones), 1160-61 (Jordon), cargo inventory, 1564-65, mentioned, 615, 663-64, 683 (McKnight), 498-99, 1175 (Middleton), 307n., 1376 (Packard), 172 (Weston), 1327; British ordnance storeship, 1051, 1058, 1065, 1077, 1123 (Thompson); British Army victualer, 951, 1050
Sally & Betsey: schooner, 1376 (Green)
Salmon, — (Capt.), 1017
Salter, Elliot (Capt., R.N.), 986n., 993 (Cygnet, Romney)
Salter, Titus (Capt.), to: New Hampshire General Assembly, 329-30
Salters, Robert (Col.), 122
Saltonstall, Dudley (Capt., Continental Navy), 37, 69, 267, 311, 365, 1441; colonial trade for, 39-40; colonial manufacture of, 1107-08; Continental Congress recommends manufacture, 88; intercepted by British, 111n., 472; mentioned: 14, 23, 67, 150, 161, 211, 325, 415, 1415, 1424. See also Gunpowder; Munitions
Saltonstall, Gurdon (Col.), 882, 883, 884, 885n., 892, 939n., 979, 988, 996, 999, 1019, 1036, 1099, 1100, 1109, 1126. See also Admiralty, British
Saltpeter: arrives at Philadelphia, 164, 180, 199, 219, 267, 311, 365, 1441; colonial trade for, 39-40; colonial manufacture of, 1107-08; Continental Congress recommends manufacture, 88; intercepted by British, 111n., 472; mentioned: 14, 23, 67, 150, 161, 211, 325, 415, 1415, 1424. See also Gunpowder; Munitions
Salvador, Francis, 743
Sam: brig, sale of cargo, 1430; mentioned: 1168 (Forsyth)
Samson, Simeon, 859
Sampson: ship, 943, 945 (Shepherd)
Sandwich: British packet, 947; British brig Tender, 181, 203, 204, 220, 240, 243, 270, 272, 274, 286, 301, 302, 326, 340, 352, 356, 400, 421, 422, 429, 427n., 691; unspecified, 1018 (Baigrie)
Samuel and Charles: brig, 172, 113 (Pinkerton)
Samuel & Elizabeth: British transport, 1086
Sanders, Robert, 355
Sanderson, John, 1064 (Integrity)
Sandman, Thomas, 178
Sands, Comfort, from: Wilkie Dodge, 862; mentioned: 97, 214, 262, 392, 862
Sands, John: Affidavit of, 1023-24; letter from, 1053-54; Statement of, 1027-29; mentioned: 1031, 1037
Sands, Robert, 517, 558 (Cornelia)
Sandwich, Lord [John Montagu, 4th Earl of Sandwich], to: George III, 885, 923, 1023, 1080, 1137; mentioned: 490, 882, 883, 884, 892, 939n., 942, 947, 948, 955, 968, 972*, 973, 979, 988, 996, 999, 1019, 1036, 1099, 1100, 1109, 1126. See also Admiralty, British
Sandwich: British packet, 947; British brig tender, at Antigua, 705, 923; British tenders, 38n., 1417
INDEX

Sandwich, Mass.: Committee of Safety, from: Stephen Moylan, 390; loss claims of inhabitants, 1327

Sandy Hook Lighthouse: instructions for dismantling of, 195; dismantled, 310, 1312; mentioned: 162, 179, 262

Santa Dorothea: Spanish frigate, 1020

Sarah: sloop, 13 (Sheperdson); British transport, 960, 1051

Sargent, Paul Dudley (Col.), 1389

Sargent, Winthrop, to: George Washington, 307-08, 102, 330, 520, 694

Sartine, Gabriel de, to: Louis Du Chaffault, 1120; Count de Vergennes, 1074; from: Count de Vergennes, 1143; Joseph Villiers, 970-71; mentioned: 934n., 957, 966, 1044, 1069, 1070, 1072, 1122, 1125

Saunders, Celey, 621

Saunders, John, 78

Saunders, Robert, 1329

Saunders, William, 621

Savage, Thomas (Col.), 132, 777

Savage: HM Sloop, at Halifax, 83, 157; at Nantasket Road, 435; sails for Halifax, 537, 592; at Gravesend Bay, 683; mentioned: 448, 698, 722n., 753, 770-71, 819, 877, 1091, 1176, 1226, 1228, 1252, 1310, 1311, 1386, 1393 (Bromedge)

Savannah, Ga.: Merchant ships burnt, 170, 248, 278, 293-94, 359-60, 370, 386, 494, 1112, 1114, 1292, 1373; British seize rice ships, 169, 172, 279, 293, 359-60, 444, 494, declaration of masters, 460-61; defenses, 60, 146, 170, 247-48, 293, 1347; description of engagement, 167, 170, 247-48; mentioned: 59, 166, 186, 277-78, 432, 1101, 1110, 1114, 1193, 1222, 1224, 1372

Savannah River: obstructions in, 60, 107, 443-44, 493; mentioned: 145, 372, 432, 1300, 1373

Saville: British transport, 903 (T. Brown)

Sawney: brig. 134n., 1230, 1376 (Skinner; Woodhouse)

Sayre, John, 1382

Scarborough: HMS, at Savannah, 15; Council held on board, minutes of, 343-44; prize agent appointed, 1323n.; Journal: 24, 94, 327-28, 602-03, 654-55, 670, 768, 783, 797, 814-15; mentioned: 94, 107, 115, 246, 278, 279, 327, 328, 449, 460, 461, 493, 516, 543, 600, 602, 674, 710, 783, 797, 799, 818, 850, 831, 832, 847n., 1090, 1096, 1112, 1113, 1163, 1175-76, 1191, 1212, 1222, 1223, 1225, 1228, 1283, 1299, 1347. See also Barkley, Andrew

Schaltenbrand, —, 518

Schuyler, Philip (Maj. Gen.): ordered to New York, 12, 140; to: Nathaniel Buell, 1195-96; John Hancock, 19, 52, 96-97, 195, 213-14, 409, 626, 786-87, 1295-96, 1392-93; George Washington, 540, 1284-85, 1405-06; Nathaniel Woodhull, 193-94, 233; Jacobus Wynkoop, 1440; from: Charles Carroll of Carrollton, 1289-90; New York Committee of Safety, 1252-53; George Washington, 1235, 1393; David Wooster, 2; mentioned: 55*, 364, 396, 421, 476, 613, 800, 1235, 1308-10, 1362, 1381, 1413, 1456, 1460

Scolly [Sollay], John, 230, 378, 502

Scorpion: HM Sloop, at Cape Fear, 72, 73; Journal: 104-05, 315-16, 572, 742-43, 824, 1156, 1220, 1289; mentioned: 58, 223, 446, 449, 514, 635, 674, 875, 1091, 1225, 1350 (Tollemache)

Scott, — (Capt.), 1259

Scott, Alexander (Capt., R.N.): to command Experiment, 155; from: James Young, 561-62; mentioned: 32, 693, 705, 1091, 1376. See also Experiment

Scott, Andrew, 714

Scott, John, 1231

Scott, John (Capt.), 188, 222, 433, 1168 (Bachelor)

Scott, John Morin, 138, 1152

Scott, Robert, 726, 772

Scranton, Thomas, 767

Screven, James (Capt.), 170

Sea Flower: sloop, 1482 (Cooke)

Sea Nymph: brig. 401. See also HM Brig Hope: British victualer, 903 (Levitt)

Seaburry, Benjamin (Lt.), 1329

Seaflower: schooner, 121, 131, 1168, 1256 (Waters)

Seaford: HMS, sailing orders, 1450; mentioned: 922, 923, 924, 935, 947, 949, 978, 981 (Colpoys)

Scager, John, Jr., 1024

Sears, Isaac (Col.), 138, 451, 452, 614, 734, 748, 1195

Seaward, John, 656

Seaycraft, John, 1236, 1237, 1289

Selman, Archibald: bill for hire of Franklin, 33

Selman, John, 33, 117, 894n. (Franklin)

Senegal: HM Sloop, at Nova Scotia, 2; crew appoints prize agent, 251-52; Journal: 252, 468, 1249; mentioned: 329, 449, 610, 1091, 1225 (Duddington)

Senter, Isaac: Journal of, 1377n.

Sergeant, Jonathan Dickinson, 455, 1218

Serjeant, Daniel, 177n., 1229

Sey, Ambrose: Journal of, 1116-17

Sey, Sarah: letter from, 474

Sewell, Henry (Ens.): Diary of, 378

Sewell, — (Capt.), 188, 433 (Industry)

Seymour, Charles Sinclair, 736, 752n., 786, 798, 817

Seymour, Elizabeth [Mrs. Charles S.], 1153
INDEX

Shackerly, William (Capt., R.N.), 909n. (Strombolo)
Shackford, Josiah (Capt.), 664
Shad [Steed], John, 870
Shally, David, 504
Shaler, Timothy (Capt.), from: John Barry, 837; mentioned: 870n., 1153
Shannon, John, 46
Shark: Connecticut galley, 625
Shark: HM Sloop, 922, 923, 982, 1141 (Chapman)
Sharp, —, 198, 1282
Sharp, Gibbins, 125
Sharp, Jerome, 43ln.
Sharper, —, 669
Shaw, James (Lt.), 258, 259
Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr.: appointed agent for Esek Hopkins, 860; appointed prize agent, Connecticut, 1216; accounts of, 752, 1234; to: Esek Hopkins, 1380; Christopher Leffingwell, 818-19; Jonathan Trumbull, 696-97; from: Constant Brothers, 294-95; Continental Congress, 1216-17; Esek Hopkins, 1305; John B. Hopkins, 1328; Samuel Huntington, 1406; Jonathan Trumbull, 835; 1234; mentioned: 420, 571, 721n., 747, 1185, 1250, 1284, 1449n.
Shean, Thomas, 1288
Shearman, Ebenezet, 229
Shearman, Philip, to: Esek Hopkins, 1391-92
Sheets, Joseph, 714
Sheeran, Ernest, 451 (Dolphin)
Sheburne, Lord, 968, 1021
Sheldon, Christopher (Capt.), 125, 1263
Sheldon, Pardon (Capt.), 125
Sheperdsun, Zephaniah, 13 (Sarah)
Shepherd, —, (Capt.), 943, 945 (Samuel)
Shepherd, James, 1228 (Boston)
Shepherd, Richard, 555
Shepherd, W., 597n., 756n.
Sherburne, —, 379
Sherburne, Samuel, 252, 253
Sherman, Roger, 1460
Sherman, Thomas (Lt.), 443 (Peggy)
Sherpat, Henry, 1340
Sherriff [Sheriff], William (Maj.), 418
Sherwood, — (Capt.), 100
Shewell, Robert, 180
Shield, Michael, 716
Shields, John, 304
Shiles, Francis, 719
Shimmeen, —, 812
Shipbuilding: supplies for building and outfitting, 12, 62-63, 91, 107, 124, 234, 757, 1196-1200, 1362; duck, 218, 297, 419, 438, 548, 631, 653, 668, 781. See also Navy, Continental, Shipbuilding; and shipbuilding under the various colonies
Shippen, William, 454, 455
Shipwright: British victualer, 1064 (Kay)

Shirley, Thomas, 1143
Shirley, William, 191
Shoemaker, Anthony, 410n. (Mary)
Shoemaker, Joseph, 769n.
Shores, Peter, 1442n.
Shrewsbury, 947
Shubrick, Thomas (Capt.), 185, 459
Shuldham: British tender, 1152
Shurlock [Sherlock], Simon, 88, 482n.
Shute, William, 1318
Sibella [Sybella]: British storeship, 886, 889, 902, 903, 951 (Robinson)
Sibles [Sibble, Sybels, Stibbles], George, 274, 513-14, 793, 1364 (General Gage)
Signals, British: 72-73, 144, 316, 369, 521, 574, 732, 835, 1413, 1469-70; colonial: at Charleston, described, 275-77, mentioned, 443; to be established on Delaware River, 20, 71, 266, 354, 422, 685; proposed for Massachusetts, 659, 746; established at New Hampshire, 329-30; for New York port, described, 1285; to be established on Potomac River, 273, 414, 512, 1344
Silby, George, 856 (Enterprize)
Silliman, Gold Selleck (Col.), to: Joseph Fisk, 626, 835; Mary Silliamn, 564, 721-22, 737
Silliman, Mary, from: Gold Selleck Silliman, 564, 721-22, 737
Silsbec, Nathaniel, from: Elias Hasket Derby, 44-47; mentioned: 43, 659
Sime, John, 693 (Resolution)
Simes, Joseph, 62
INDEX

Simmons, Jeremiah, 71
Simmons, Leesom (Capt.), 422, 482, 854
Simmons, Remembrance (Capt.), from: Nicholas Brown, 859-60; mentioned: 782n., 1480 (Polly)
Simon, Peter: Deposition of, 274; petition to Continental Congress, 1364; mentioned: 184
Simons & Co., 172
Simonson, Isaac, 262-63, 300
Simpson, J., 597n.
Simpson, John [of London], 459
Sims, Samuel, 425, 1454
Sinclair, Daniel, 24 (Polly)
Sinclair, Patrick (Lt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 900-01 (Ambuscade)
Sing, Abraham, 375
Sisk, Michael, 549
Sisson, Lavis, 575, 1479 (Sally)
Sisters: British transport, 960, 1051
Sitgreaves, -, 1448
Sitgreaves [Setgreaves], Thomas, 1255, 1346
Skene, Robert (Adjutant Gen.), 1062n.
Skillen, Simon, 1318
Skilling, William, 715
Skinner, Courtland (Attorney Gen.), 334, 1151
Skirving, William, 666
Slater, Thomas, 1466n.
Slaves: Continental Congress regulation on, 683; in Bermuda, 826, 1276-77; in Jamaica, 545; encouraged by British to desert, 246; Lee concerning, 672; petition of a slave to Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1394; mentioned: 22, 55, 58, 104, 653, 670, 675, 829, 1284. See also Negroes
Slesman, Henry, 1317
Slyfield, Andrew, 518
Small, William, 719
Smallpox, 380, 407, 434, 636, 667, 668, 676, 694, 735, 784, 1355, 1433, 1485
Smallwood, William (Col.), from: Maryland Council of Safety, 220-21; mentioned: 342, 1155n.
Smedley, Samuel (Lt.), 678, 747
Smiley, Andrew, 616
Smith, —— [of Boston], 488
Smith, —— [of Md.], 619
Smith, ——, 467 (Dolphin, sloop)
Smith, ——, 1027, 1059 (Hancock & Adams)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 337
Smith, —— (Capt.) [of Taunton], 47
Smith, Andrew, 555n.
Smith, Arthur (Capt.), 653
Smith, Benjamin (Capt.), to: Massachusetts Council, 281-82; mentioned: 258
Smith, Charles, to: George Vandeput, 614-15; from: Hyde Parker, Jr., 118; mentioned: 355n., 392 (Sally)
Smith, Eliphalet, 517, 558 (Happy Return)
Smith, Elnathan, from: Joseph Smith, 422-24
Smith, Hugh, 1376 (Dolphin)
Smith, Isaac, to: John Adams, 445, 533, 676, 1356-57, 1456-57; mentioned: 1390
Smith, Jacob, 870n.
Smith, James [of Md.], 687
Smith, James (Capt.), 138, 262, 508, 864, 866, 1164, 1236 (General Schuyler)
Smith, James [York County Com.], to: Baltimore Committee, 285-86
Smith, Jannes, 903 (Thomas & William)
Smith, John [Baltimore Com.], 269, 287, 323, 368, 687, 821, 822, 1154, 1180, 1202, 1270
Smith, John [of N.C.], 165
Smith, John [of R.I.], 125, 192, 523, 1263
Smith, John & Sons, to: John Crockett, 100
Smith, Jonas, 1229
Smith, Joseph, to: Elnathan Smith, 422-24
Smith, Joseph (Capt.), 234
Smith, Josiah, Jr., to: Matthew Clarkson and Michael Hillegas, 552
Smith, Meriweather, 621
Smith, Michael, 713
Smith, Nathaniel, 340, 355, 455, 1394
Smith, Richard (Capt., R.N.), 946, 1061
Smith, Robert, 1216
Smith, Robert [Secretary to Eden], 822, 1180, 1203, 1211, 1298
Smith, Roger (Capt.), 485, 666, 743
Smith, S., 81, 1175 (Polly)
Smith, Samuel [on board Andrew Doria], 714
Smith, Samuel (Capt.): Narrative of, 1270-72; to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1369; from: Samuel Purviance, Jr., 823; mentioned: 241, 822, 824, 1180, 1203, 1240, 1298
Smith, Simon, 68, 503-04, 576, 1480 (Polly)
Smith, Stephen, 660, 1480
Smith, Stephen [mate, Adventure], 1486
Smith, Thomas [of N.Y.], 139, 214, 216, 299, 301
Smith, Thomas (Capt.), 38 (Hibernia)
Smith, Thomas Meret, 767
Smith, Thorowgood, 454
Smith, Walter, 204
Smith, William, Jr., 131, 584
Smith, William: Memoirs of, 298-99, 477, 1152
Smith, William (Dr.), 198
Smith, William & Co., 540n.
Smith, William Perkins, 549
Smorrows, Peter, 1486
Smyth, Thomas, to: James Hollyday, 1298-99; mentioned: 270, 335, 424
Smyth, William [purser, Maidstone], 911
Smythe, John F. D., 548, 615
Snell, ——, 300 (Hampden)
Sneyd, Edward (Lt., R.N.), 449, 669n., 719, 751, 797, 1091, 1225, 1246. See also Bolton
INDEX

Stanbury, Joseph, 1317
Stanley, William, 117
Stanell, Francis, 693 (Patty)
Stanhope, Henry Edwin (Lt., R.N.), to: Nicholas Cooke, 407-08; mentioned: 1304, 1422, 1459
Stanhope, John (Capt., R.N.), 344, 449, 1091, 1096, 1113, 1226 (Raven)
Stanley, Edward, to: William Knox, 1112; mentioned: 1010
Stanley, John Wright: merchandise imported by, 775-77; mentioned: 570, 572, 792
Stanly: British victualer, 1064 (Holt)
Stansbury, Joseph, 549
Stanston, William, 1317
Stanton, (Capt.) [Br.], 1223
Stanton, Theophilus (Capt.), 475, 1306
Stanwood, Job, 828
Starke, John (Lt., R.N.): Narrative of, 590
Starks, John (Col.), 506
Starr, Ephraim, to: John McCleave, 1306-07
Starr, George: Deposition of, 158-60
Starr [Star], Jared, 1376, 1481 (Two Brothers, Retsey)
Staten Island, N.Y.: described, 770; livestock on, 577; mentioned: 10, 76, 338, 698, 722, 724, 725, 753, 1310-13
Steel, (Capt.), 370, 114 (Yorick)
Stenson, William, 203
Stephens, Philip, to: William Eden, 1054; Samuel Graves, 1060-61; William Hotham, 1065, 1090; Richard Howe, 1095, 1104, 1193; Ordinance Board, 1138-39; John Pownall, 1042-43, 1086, 1123; Molyneux Shuldham, 1047-51, 1054-55; James Young, 1130, 1441-43; from: Henry Chads, 123; Archibald Dickson, 989, 1012; Charles Douglas, 1451-54; Clark Gayton, 552-55, 588-89; William Grant, 402-03; Richard Howe, 1102, 1116; Tyringham Howe, 1281; Sir Peter Parker, 886-87, 889, 902, 951, 1156; Thomas Rich, 1044-46, 1110-11; Molyneux Shuldham, 83-84, 95, 230-31, 380-81, 472, 536-37, 842, 842-43, 843, 856, 1148, 1157-59, 1158*, 1223-24, 1224, 1245-46, 1246; James Young, 153-56, 156-57, 656, 703-06; mentioned: 66, 67n., 129n.
Stephenson, Hugh (Capt.), to: Israel Putnam, 725-26; mentioned: 753, 770, 771
Sterling, (Lt.), 1913
Sterrett, John & Co., to: Hewes & Smith, 569-70
Sterret, William (Lt.), 1205
Sterrett [Sterret, Sterett, Sterrit], John, 100, 368, 821, 822, 873, 1202, 1270, 1426
Stevens, Ebenezer (Capt.), 1285
Stevens, Edward (Col.), 91
Stevens [Stephens], Walter, 32n., 1376 (Greyhound)
Stevenson, Cornelius, 200, 201
Stevenson, Robert, 200, 201
Steward, William, 713, 714
Stewart, (Col.), 1148
Stewart, Charles, from: James Parker, 52
Stewart, David, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 121; mentioned: 131, 220, 240, 633, 1219, 1394, 1410
Stewart, John [on board Wasp], 375
Stewart, John [deserter], 1382
Stiles, Copeland, 1279
Stiles, Richard (Lt.), 1390
Stiles, Stephen, 840
Stirk, John (Col.), 360
Stiriin, John, 716
Stirling, Lord (Brig. Gen.) [William Alexander]: to assume New York command, 194; halts provisioning of British, 578; to: John Hancock, 283-84, 363-64; William Livingston, 75; New Jersey Provincial Congress, 30; William Paulding, 1151-52; Samuel Tucker, 384; Matthias Ward, 237-38; George Washington, 1285; from: Stephen Moylan, 253-54; mentioned: 140-41, 216, 217, 234-36, 334, 394, 411, 565, 577, 595, 740, 1103, 1115, 1321
Stith, Drury, 424, 1371
Stockholm, (Capt.), 315n., 582 (Maria)
Stockman, Joseph, 417
Stoddart, John (Lt.), 889
Stokes, Anthony, from: Andrew Barkley and James Grant, 345; mentioned: 459
Stone, Dolle (Mrs.), 643
Stone, Henry, 1230, 1231 (Polly)
Stone, John, 1249n.
Stone, John Hawkins (Capt.), 220
Stone, T., 788
Stone, William, 455, 542
Stone, William (Capt., Continental Navy), 117, 551n., 597n., 870n. (Hornet)
Stormont, Lord [David Murray, 7th Viscount Stormont]: to Lord Weymouth, 910-11; mentioned: 928n.
Story, Thomas, 455
Story, William, 1070n.
Stott, John (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 1026-27, 1045 (Alarm)
Strachey, Henry, 1109
Strange, John, 184
Strange, Lot, 184 (King Fisher)
Strathley, Thomas, 1395
Stricker, George (Capt.), 245, 287
Strobrook, William, 737
Strode, ——, 921
Strohacker, Rodolph, 206
Strombolo: HM Fireship, 909n., 1015, 1048, 1064n., 1083, 1093, 1103, 1105, 117 (Shackerly; Phipps)
Strong, Matthew, 1394
Struckburg, Richard, 857
Stuart, ——, 442
Stuart, Alexander, 1302
Stuart, Charles (Capt.), to: Earl of Bute, 1290-93
Stuart, John, 674
Success: schooner, 1482 (Donnison); schooner, bill for fitting out, 62-63, cost of gunpowder voyage, 656-57; sloop, 81, 1175 (Hitch), 610, 622 (Rich); British victualer, 1064 (Oston)
Success' Increase: British transport, 960, 1030, 1051, 1064 (Curtis)
Suffolk, Lord [Henry Howard, 12th Earl of Suffolk], 942, 1054
Sukey: brig, 81, 951, 966, 1175 (Engs); sloop, 739n.
Sullivan, James, 639
Sullivan, John (Brig. Gen.), to: George Washington, 1285; mentioned: 210, 317, 378, 533, 608, 752-53, 754, 1265
Sullivan, Philip, 1230 (Elizabeth)
Sulphur, llln., 201, 472, 566, 1358
Sunck, Joseph, 768
Sund,- (Capt.), 1344 (Fortune)
Surprize: HMS, sailing orders, 1451-52; Journal: 1419, 1452-33, 1454; mentioned: 916, 990, 993, 1092, 1413, 1451-52 (Robert Linzee)
Surrinam, [Slave], 670, 715
Susanna: sloop, 1228 (Bright)
Susannah: ship, 257n., 296, 308, 331, 347, 350n., 496, 829, 1190n. (Frazer); sloop, 517, 556 (Appleton)
Sussex County, Del., Council of Safety, 702n.
Suton,-, 364
Sutton, Robert, 1169
Swallow: British packet, 355, 436, 1312, 1393 (Copeland)
Swan, James, 713
Swan: HM Sloop, ordered to convoy provisions to Halifax, 230; arrives Halifax, 1188; Memo for, 126-27; Journal: 682; mentioned: 283, 308, 362, 449, 504, 556n., 594, 681, 708, 709, 710n., 734, 746, 798, 1091, 1222, 1225, 1249, 1281 (Ayscough)
Sweeny, Richard, 717
Sweet,——(Capt.), 570
Sweet, Samuel, 1376 (Maryland)
Sweetman, Michael, 314
Sweeney, George, 713
Sweeney, John, 714
Swift, 984
Sword, John, 1331
Words, 557*
Sykes, William, 1474
Symmetry: British transport, at Savannah, 94, 167; sails for Rhode Island, 603, arrives, 768; mentioned: 107, 278, 279, 328, 516, 602, 797, 815, 1113
Symonds, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), 903, 1091, 1353-54 (Solebay)
Symsons, John (Capt., R.N.), 449, 1090, 1226, 1233, 1265n., 1332 (Cerberus)
Syren: HMS, deck plans, 1186*-87*; at Cape Fear, 72; Journal: 303-04, 358, 431, 1156, 1186-88, 1220, 1352; mentioned: 57, 113, 115, 131, 185, 246, 248n., 290, 416, 441, 493, 530, 536, 552n., 600, 635, 1015, 1091, 1182, 1194, 1227, 1246, 1417, 1372, 1486 (Furneaux)
Taber, Joseph, 628
Tagus: British vessel, 949 (Davis)
Talbot, George (Capt., R.N.), to: Molyneux Shulham, 147-48; mentioned: 230, 448, 1090, 1148, 1227, 1402 (Niger)
Talcott, Matthew, 136, 158, 1457-58
Tallemach, Thomas: Deposition of, 1372-75
Tamar: HM Sloop, at Savannah, 16; sails for Rhode Island, 655n., arrives, 721; arrives Halifax, 1212; officers appoint prize agent, 1323n.; Journal: 16, 94, 249, 515, 602, 710, 797; mentioned: 24, 107, 115, 279, 327, 328, 449, 493, 516, 601, 602, 603, 1091, 1113, 1225, 1230 (Thornbrough)
Tanner, Benjamin, 86
Tanner, Francis, 85-86
Tarr, Benedict, 840
Tartar: brig, 74n., 1230, 1376 (Dean); schooner, 3n., 522, 1160, 1228 (Warren)
Tartar: HMS, sailing orders, 1064-65; mentioned: 881n., 884, 885, 982, 1000, 1025, 1047, 1048, 1051, 1058, 1071, 1092, 1104, 1117, 1123 (Ommanneny)
Tash, Thomas (Maj.), 329
Tate, Benjamin, 715
Tate, Samuel, 903 (Nancy)
Tattnall,—(Col.), 345
Tavaloos, Marquis de, 1012
Taylor, John (Col.), 1220
Taylor, Eldad, 470
Taylor, George (Col.), 310
Taylor, J., 427n., 484
Taylor, James, to: George Houston, 345-46; mentioned: 459
Taylor, John [Antigua], to: St. George Tucker, 1375
Taylor, John [Maine], 17
Taylor, John [Mass. Council], 470
Taylor, John, 903 (Continent)
Taylor, Richard (Capt.), 542, 542, 1345
Taylor, William, 623
Tazewell, John, 1216
Telfair, Edward & Co., 172, 1372, 1373, 1374
Temple, Henry see Palmerston
Temple, John, 299
Temple, Robert, 299, 299n., 352, 354, 411
Temple, William, 283, 350
Templeton, Oliver, 394
Tenyck, Barent J., 1244
Terrible: British tender, 73, 369, 1348, 1411
Terry, Nathan, 700
INDEX

Texier, Jacques: letter from, 1188

Thayet,,—, 130

*Thames* [sloop or schooner, 517, 558 (Fari-
bault)]; British transport, 893 (Laird)

Thatchér, Echa, 1229

Thayr, Michael, 717

Thelans, Pierre & Co., 142, 1111

Theorson, Peter, 272

*Theisis [Theoitis]*: British victualer, 897, 903, 951, 1051 (Burns)

Thew, Theunis, 1236, 1237

Thomas, John (Maj. Gen.): ordered to Cana-
dada, 199, 267; to: Commissioners in Canada, 1433-35; from: Benedict Arnold, 1456; men-
tioned: 191, 208, 228, 317, 626, 786, 847, 1195, 1223, 1265, 1284, 1295, 1381

Thomas, John A.: to: Maryland Council of Safety, 244; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 483; mentioned: 1257

Thomas, N. Ray, 812

Thompson, —, 1058 (Sally)

Thompson, (Cpt.), 19n., 35, 297n. (Yankee Hero)

Thomas, William, 903 (Glibborn)

*Thomas*: schooner, 1376 (McCabe); sloop, 32, 177 (Keel); British vessel, 1017

*Thomas & William*: British army victualer, 903 (J. Smith)

Thompson, —, 1058 (Sally)

Thompson, (Dr.), 1471

Thompson, Alexander, 251, 1331

Thompson, Benjamin, 48911.

Thompson, Benjamin (Lt.), 163

Thompson, Charles (Cpt., R.N.), from: Ad-
miralty Commissioners, 895; mentioned: 947, 1056 (Boreas)

Thompson, Israel, 903, 1321n. (Golden Rule)

Thompson, Jack, to: S. Burling, 805-07

Thompson, James, 1302

Thompson, John, 375

Thompson, Thomas [Humphreys’ shipyard account], 616, 700

Thompson, Thomas (Cpt.), 63, 657, 670, 1315

Thompson, Thomas [on board Industry], 796

Thompson, William (Brig. Gen.), 577, 578, 600, 1235, 1295, 1309, 1351, 1405, 1415

Thomson, Charles, 5, 69, 239, 478*

Thomson, John (Cpt.), 335 (Julius Caesar)

Thornbrough, Edward (Cpt., R.N.), 344, 449, 1091, 1113, 1118, 1225, 1323n. (Tamar)

*Three Sisters*: British transport, 1004, 1050

Throckmorton, Joseph, to: Azariah Dunham, 663

Thurston, C. M., 199

*Thunder*: HM Bomb Vessel, 886, 902, 951, 953, 954, 1050, 1091, 1353 (Reid); tender, 886, 902, 953, 954, 958, 1050

Thurston, Job, 1482

Tibbett, James (Cpt.), 264, 311n., 321n., 341, 356n., 365n., 400n., 411, 421, 542, 599, 742, 1168, 1256 (Rachel; Wild Duck)

Tiley, Enoch, 813

Tilghman, James, 203

Tilghman, Matthew, 287

Tillage, Richard, 719

Tilley, Edward, 863

Tilley [Tilly, Tiley], James, 451, 475, 505, 539, 624, 1234

Tillinghurst, Charles, 259

Tillinghurst, Daniel Jenckes, 126, 298, 418, 799, 1216, 1441

Tillinghurst, William, 1422

Tilton, Edmund (Cpt.), 375

Timmons, Dean, 549

Timmons, Wilkinson, 1376 (Dove)

Tinker, Jehiel (Cpt.), 52, 833

Titcomb, Benjamin, from: George Woolsey, 89-91

Titcomb, Enoch, III, 19

Titcomb, Jonathan, 607

Todd, Michael, 734, 748

Todd, William, 793

Tokeley, William (Cpt.), 369

Tolkentun, Joseph, 1237

Tollemache, John (Cpt., R.N.), 449, 654, 1091, 1225, 1350 (Scorpion)

Tolley, W., Jr., 1202, 1219

Tolman, —, 8

Tonken [Tonkin], Thomas (Lt., R.N.), 903 (Harcourt)

Tory, Patrick (Gov., E. Fla.), to: Andrew Barkley, 250-51; Lord George Germain, 187, 1210–11; from: William Grant, 225; men-
tioned: 225, 245, 444, 463, 702, 1043, 1135, 1386

Toocker, Joseph, to: Barnabas Deane, 768

Toomer, Henry, 165

Toone, John (Cpt., R.N.), to: Ordinance Board, 915–16; mentioned: 920, 994 (Eliza-
abeth)

*Tories*, see Loyalists

Towers, Robert, 54, 71, 163, 201, 239, 266, 509, 540, 548, 664, 684, 1165, 1200, 1317, 1394, 1444, 1465

Town, James, 887n.

Townsend, Solomon, 1060 (Glasgow)

Townshend, Lord George, 1018

Townshend, Thomas, 940

Toy, William, 616

Tracy, James, 19

Tracy, John, 19, 1358n.

Tracy, Nathaniel, 19, 63n., 656, 1558n.

*Trade*: John Adams’ statements concerning, 437; Continental Congress regulations on, 683; secret proposal to France, 149–50. See also Continental Association; nonexporta-
INDEX

tion; the various colonies, trade sponsored

Transport: British sloop, 1085 (Egan)

Trapier, Paul, Jr. (Capt.), 587

Travis, —— (Capt.), 1428 (Manley)

Travis, Edward (Capt., Maj.), 314, 1319

Travis, Edward Champion, 689

Treadwell, Eleazer: Deposition of, 136-37; mentioned: 159

Treadwell, John (Capt.), 576, 1405, 1418 (Hannah)

Tredwell, Thomas, 507

Trees, Malachy, to: Peter Curtenius, 1333

Treet, Patrick, 642

Trevett, John (Lt., Continental Marines), to: Esek Hopkins, 768-69; Journal: 134n., 153n., 175, 388n., 679n., 769n.

Trickett, ——, 549

Trident: British transport, 924, 926, 929 (Potts)

Tripe, Samuel, 62

Tripp, Job: Deposition of, 1177-79; mentioned: 685 (Endeavor)

Triton: HMS, ordered to Portsmouth, England, 891; sails for Quebec, 979; Journal: 984, 1300-01, 1402; mentioned: 536, 914n., 916, 1104, 1455 (Lutwidge)

Trois Rivières, Quebec, 706, 1433

Trot, Martin, 355

Truck, Thomas, 550

Trumbull, Jonathan, Jr., 834

Trumbull, Jonathan (Gov., Conn.): Narrative of, 1148-49; to: John Adams and George Wythe, 505; John Hancock, 1284; Seth Hard- ing, 678-79; Ezekiel Hopkins, 834; Jabez Huntington, 504-05; Gurdon Saltonstall, 661-62; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 835, 1234; from: Nicholas Cooke, 48; Seth Harding, 333; Ezekiel Hopkins, 711, 1295; Benjamin Huntington, 475; Jedediah Huntington, 720; Gurdon Saltonstall, 612-13, 662; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 1250-51; mentioned: 6n., 262n., 317, 330, 363, 403, 563, 612, 748, 756, 819n., 849

Trumbull, Joseph, from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 696-97; William Watson, 84-85

Trumbull: Continental Frigate, under construction, 96, 612, 630n., 720, 768

Truro, Mass., 362, 707, 859, 1260

Truxton (Truxen), Thomas (Capt.), 32, 570 (Charming Polly)

Tryal: HM Schooner, at Nantasket Road, 231; to guard Boston Bay, 501; ordered to Halifax, 472n.; at Halifax, 656; mentioned: 35, 35n., 148n., 175, 448, 537, 842, 1225, 1228 (J. Brown)


Trysett, ——, 200

Trythena: sloop, 17

Tucker, Henry, 578, 580, 1276, 1277, 1399

Tucker, John (Capt.), 578-80, 726, 1274-79 (Betsey)

Tucker, Josiah [Dean of Gloucester], 399n.

Tucker, St. George, to: John Page, 603-04; from: James Gilchrist, 1214; John Taylor, 1375

Tucker, Samuel [Pres., New Jersey Com. of Safety], from: Lord Stirling, 384; mentioned: 627

Tufts, Cotton: on fortification of Boston Harbor, 1262-63; to: John Adams, 1261-63; from: John Adams, 566-67

Tufts, Simon (Capt.), from: Henry Laurens, 38; mentioned: 94, 275, 359, 654, 674 (Defence)

Tuillerie, Sire de la, 1143, 1144n.

Tupper, Benjamin (Maj., Col.), 434, 500, 572, 611, 814, 1174

Tupper, William, 1282

Turnbull, George, 687

Turner, Daniel, 1228 (King Solomon)

Turner, Joseph, 1317

Turner, Moses (Lt.), 885

Turner, Thomas Vernon, 714

Turpin, Joseph (Capt.), from: Henry Laurens, 275; mentioned: 94, 359, 460n., 654, 674 (Comet)

Two Brothers: schooner, 605n., 622, 1376 (Mil- lifiner), 1481 (Paine); ship, 1376 (Johnson); sloop, 1483 (Kinnicutt), 1376 (Starr)

Two Friends: brig, 79n. (McGregor)

Two Sisters: schooner, 81, 1175 (Robbins); sloop, 1168 (Oakum); snow, 905; British provisioning vessel, 949

Twoohig, Jeremiah, 713

Tybee Island, Ga.: colonists burn houses, 636; lighthouse, 327; mentioned: 246, 248, 328, 515, 516, 602

Tyffe, —— (Lt.), 536

Tyler, Isaac, 767

Tyler, Jacob, 885n.

Tyrrannicide: Massachusetts sloop, 177-78, 1162

Underwood, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), 1012 (Atalanta)

Unicorn: HMS, 988, 1127 (Ford)

Union: brig, 32, 570 (Boyd); ship, sailing permit, 1342 (Harvey); British transport, 903, 1004, 1051 (Wallis)
Union's Success: British ordnance storeship, 1051, 1058, 1065, 1077, 1123 (Ingram)
Unitas Fratrum, Society of, 991
Unity: brig, 518-19, 609 (Corbit); ship, 171, 370, 386, 1058n., 1114 (Wardell); sloop, cargo value, 308n. (Allen); sloop, owners' bond, 781-82, mentioned, 1480 (Church); sloop, 229 (Linne), 74n., 605-07, 1228 (Lunt)
Updike, Lodowick, 259
Upton, Isaac, 507, 575, 1479, 1481, 1482 (Greenwich)
Urquhart, Walter, 251
Usher,—, 241
Vaillant,—, 455
"Valesco" to: Continental Congress, Naval Committee, 265-66
Valiant, John (Capt.), 1319n.
Van Alstyne, Abraham, from: Peter L. Van Alstyne, Matthew, to: Abraham Van Alstyne, 862
Van Alstyne, Matthew, to: Abraham Van Alstyne, 862; mentioned: 863, 1576 (Polly)
Van Beber [Van Bibber], Abraham, to: Virginia Provincial Congress, 306; mentioned: 411, 599, 1168, 1370
Van Beber [Van Bibber], Isaac (Capt.), 312, 323, 355, 525, 529, 1168n., 1344-45
Van Braam,— (Capt.), 187
Van Cortlandt, Pierre, to: George Washington, 1307; mentioned: 195, 216
Van Dam, Isaac, 306
Vanderbilt, Ezekial, 375
Van Horn,— (Capt.), 129
Vanipper,— (Lt.), 187
Van Rensselaer, Philip, from: Peter L. Curtenius, 1381; mentioned: 1362
Van Schaick, Goose (Col.), 194
Van Tuyl, Andrew, 282-63, 900
Van Zandt, Abraham, 282, 1151
Van Zandt, Jacobus, 29, 129, 214, 216, 262-63, 300, 452, 1216
Varick, Richard (Capt.), to: John McKesson, 1362; mentioned: 1460
Varrel, Francis, 1331
Vashon, James (Lt.), 911
Vassal, Richard: letter to, 453
Vassell, John (Col.), 1223
Vaughan, Thomas, 1329
Vaughn, Isaac, 484
Veasey, Joseph, 375
Veazey, Edward (Capt.), 325
Venus: brig, 36, 68
Vergennes, Count de [Charles Gravier], to: Caron de Beaumarchais, 1071-72, 1072-74, 1084, 1117-18; French Cabinet members, 966; Garnier, 957, 979, 994-95, 1057, 1097, 1118-19; Count de Guines, 894; Louis XVI, 1084; Montaudouin Brothers & Co., 1058-59; Gabriel de Sartine, 1143; from: Caron de Beaumarchais, 1038-41, 1055, 1066-70, 1068-88, 1107-08, 1128, 1141; Barbeau Dubourg, 1143-44; Garnier, 942, 955-56, 961-63, 963, 973, 986-88, 999-1000, 1007, 1019, 1033-35, 1055-56, 1070-71, 1098-1101, 1108-10, 1125-26, 1128-29, 1140-41; Count de Guines, 883-84, 897, 914-15, 928; Count de Lauragais, 930-31; Montaudouin, 1074, 1105-07, 1124; Horace St. Paul, 1131; Gabriel de Sartine, 1104; mentioned: 148, 149, 965*, 1039, 1043
Vernon,—, 684
Vernon,— (Capt.), 813
Vernon, Thomas, 394, 383, 1151
Vernon, William, to: Josiah Hewes, 36
Vert, George, 1445
Vesey, Joseph (Capt.), 16n. (Hawke)
Vesey, Joseph, 1450
Vial, Josiah, 767
Vial, Winchester, 767
Viall, Samuel, 767
Viall, Samuel, 767
Victory: sloop, 575, 1479, 1482, 1483 (Lindsey; Rhodes)
Victualing Commissioners (Br.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 949, 984-85
Villiers, Joseph, to: Gabriel de Sartine, 970-71
Vint, John, 858
Violenti [Valient, Volant]: schooner, captured by Scarborough, 60n., 602n., 630n., 847n., 1228; recaptured by colonists, 1190n., 1191, 1194n.; prisoners from, 1171; libel of, 1304 (Cleveland; Marsh)
Viper: HM Sloop, at Antigua, 153; arrives Halifax, 842; sails for Quebec, 1212; Journal: 74, 134; mentioned: 156, 506n., 397, 449, 622, 761, 1091, 1225, 1230, 1375, 1376 (Samuel Graves)
Virginia: British naval strength at, 93; defenses, 14, 357, 634, 689, 1410; Dunmore reports condition of, 585-87; militia, pay for, 204-05, mentioned, 14, 38, 237, 289, 791, 1285; Navy: described, 634; expense list, 1428-29; Marines, 342, 1428; officer appointments, 342, 542, 569, 1319; regulations and pay for crew, 621; vessels, 357-58, 672-74; mentioned, 457, 530, 542, 633-34, 1345, 1370-71; use of Negroes in British forces, 14, 111, 244, 457, 585, 1209; sponsors trade, 463, 634. See also Dunmore, Lord
Virginia: Continental Frigate, under construction, 541, 575, 1488n.
INDEX

1428-29, 1473; Naval and Marine costs, 1428-29; sponsors trade, 199-201, 369, 385; to: Baltimore Committee, 821; Maryland Council of Safety, 273; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 271, 325-27, 414; mentioned: 22, 32, 357, 690, 824n., 854, 874, 1203-04, 1298

Virginia Gazette [Dixon & Hunter's]: 1776: Mar. 30, 584; Apr. 6, 570-72, 690; Apr. 13, 803-04; Apr. 20, 1181; Apr. 27, 1289; May 4, 1410-11

Virginia Gazette [Purdie's]: 1776: Feb. 23, 55; Mar. 1, 111; Mar. 8, 244-45; Mar. 22, 457-58; Apr. 5, 674-75; Apr. 12, 791-02; Apr. 19, 1169; Apr. 26, 1273; May 3, 1395

Virginia Provincial Congress, from: Abraham Van Bebber, 306

Voorhis, John, 86

Vromo Ester Cornelia: ship, 1131 (Momse)
l'ulcan, 427n.

Vulture: HM Sloop, 982, 1010n., 1222 (Carne)

Wade, (Capt.), 581 (Nancy & Polly)

Wade, Francis, 538

Wadsworth, Jeremiah, to: John Brown, 1457-58; from: Benjamin Marshall & Brothers, 852; mentioned: 136, 158, 563, 629

Walbeck troops, 914, 916, 1001

Waldo, Benjamin, 1164

Waldrone, 16

Wales, Nathaniel, 834, 1306

Walker, John, 881n.

Walker, —, 62

Walker, — [of Va.], 1272

Walker, Hugh, 1242, 1395

Walker, Josa., 903 (Chatham)

Walker, Thomas, 172, 461, 1089 (Marlborough)

Walker, William, 1412

Wall, William (C apt.), 799

Wallace, — [of Conn.], 612

Wallace, (Lt., R.N.), 623, 624n., 735, 752n., 784, 798 (Hauce)

Wallace, Hugh, 627, 725


Wallace, John, 172, 460-61 (Live Oak)

Wallace, Joshua, 550

Waller, Robert, 188

Walls, William, 1303 (Dolphin)

Walls, William, 903 (Union)

Walter, A., 178

Walter, Rowland, 593

Walter: British transport, 1005

Walters, Matthew, 1041 (Ranger)

Waltman, William, 1041 (Ranger)

Walton, — (Lt., R.N.), 1054

Wanton, —, 670

Wonton, Joshua, 283

Wanton: sloop, 437 (Mount)

Ward, Andrew (C ol.), 215, 476


Ward, Benjamin (C apt.), 3

Ward, Henry, 593

Ward, Joseph (Maj.): recommends frigate commander, 641; to: John Adams, 331-32, 470-71, 641-42; John Glover, 694-96; from: John Adams, 851; mentioned: 499-500, 521

Ward, Joshua, 666

Ward, Matthias, from: Lord Stirling, 237-38

Ward, Samuel, 11, 54, 120, 320, 321, 550, 614, 1170 (Marlborough)

Wardell, — (Capt.), 171, 207, 345, 370, 386, 1058, 1114 (Unity)

Wardin, William, 286

Wardtrope, David, 371

Wardwell, Daniel, 17

Wardwell, Jeremiah: Deposition of, 17

Ware, (C ol.), 221

Warman, Francis, 903 (Prince of Piedmont)

Warner, —, 52

Warner, Cuff, 1443

Warner, Elisha [Elijah] (Lt., Continental Navy), 712, 1329

Warren, Benjamin, 3n., 1228 (Tartar)

Warren, James, to: John Adams, 212, 272-74, 639, 1326, 1457; Elbridge Gerry, 213; from: John Adams, 487, 566, 850-51; Elbridge G erry, 198-99, 852; Benjamin Greenleaf, 1325-26; Robert H. Harrison, 534; Artemas Ward, 1418-19; mentioned: 84, 198, 519, 573*, 733, 1161, 1287

Warren, Mercy (M rs.), 572

Warren, Thomas, 713

Warren: Pennsylvania armed boat, 71n., 141, 202, 301, 1055n., 1366; Washington's armed schooner, 117, 608, 830n. (Burke), 82n., 117, 830n., 1214, 1357n. (W. Adams)

Warren: Continental Frigate, under construction, 192. See also Rhode Island Committee Appointed to Build Two Continental Frigates
INDEX

Warwick: sloop, 68n. (Lippitt)

Washington's Fleet: account of expenses, 117-18; discipline, 496; guns, 116, 608; manning, 694-96; pay difficulties, 766-67, 851; prize payment, 1251, 1260-61; vessels, 117, 608, See also schooners Franklin, Hancock, Lee, Lynch, Warren

Washington, John Augustine, to: Richard Henry Lee, 841

Washington: Massachusetts armed vessel, colony bond for, 417; Pennsylvania armed boat, 202, 541n., 1034, 1366 (Dougherty); Washington's armed brig, 499n., 814n., 881n., 885n., 892n., 893n., 911 (Martindale)

Wasp: Continental Schooner, repair bill of, 700; quarters stations for, 375; Charles Alexander to command, 870n., 1153; at New Providence, Bahamas, 153, 373-74; at Philadelphia, 665, 670; at Cape May, 802; Journal: 373-74, 495, 532-33, 632, 665, 700, 740, 802, 820, 839, 870; mentioned: 93n., 374n., 466, 481, 525, 685n., 727n., 735, 740n., 754, 772, 815, 854, 1241, 1297n., 1446, 1447n., 1466, 1467, 1472n. (Hallock; Alexander)

Waterbury, David (Col.), 138

Waterman, John (Capt.): Certificate of, 28; mentioned: 401 (Bonaventure)

Waters, —, 1228 (Molly)

Waters, —, 121, 1168, 1256 (Seaflower)

Waters, — (Col.), 678

Waters, Daniel (Capt.), 82n., 117, 307, 608, 694 (Lee)

Waters: British victualer, 951, 1050

Watson, —, 489

Watson, — [of Conn.], 768

Watson, Abraham, 609

Watson, Jacob, 261

Watson, William, to: Stephen Moylan, 391, 1174; Joseph Trumbull, 84-85; George Washington, 36; from: Robert H. Harrison, 64; Stephen Moylan, 295; mentioned: 233

Watt, Adam, 789

Wattmore, Edward, 719

Watts, James (Capt.), 307, 330, 331n., 520, 534, 694, 1303 (Stakesby)

Watson, Thomas, 715

Waud, William (Capt.), 239, 530, 1206 (Resolution)

Wayman [Weyman], Moses, 499, 1175 (Lively Locust)

Wayn, Joseph, 716

Wayne, Anthony (Col.), from: Francis Johnston, 754-55; mentioned: 652n., 1413

Weare, Meshech, to: John Langdon, 41-42; George Washington, 307; from: Josiah Bartlett, 88; William Whipple, 789

Weatherhead, —, 725

Weaver, John, 1317

Weaver, Thomas (Lt., Continental Navy), 735, 1331

Weazel [Weasel, Weasel]: HM Sloop, 1054, 1243

Webb, —, 813

Webb, Charles (Col.), 492, 506

Webb, James, 870n.

Webb, John (Lt.), to: Alexander Wilcocks, 728; mentioned: 163

Webster, — [of Mass.], 1438

Webster, John, 178

Wecks, Stephen, 1230 (York Packet)

Wecms, John (Col.), 181n., 220, 288

Weicott, Richard, 870n.

Welch, —, 297

Welch [Welsh], John (Capt., Continental Marines), 1331, 1419, 1421, 1458, 1459

Welch, Richard: case opinions of, 555-61

Welch, Robert, 172 (Maria)

Welch, Thomas, 172
INDEX

Weldon, Richard, 1161
Welford, Robert: Deposition of, 24-27
Wellen, Richard (Capt.), 258
Wells, — (Lt. Col.), 371
Wells, George, 323, 529
Wells, James, 1152n.
Wells, Nathan, 178
Wells: cutter, 1054
Welsh, George, 1229
Welsh, James, 1152n.
Wharton, Charles: Day Book of, 181 (Charming Peggy)
Wharton, Isaac, 79n.
Wharton, James, 550n, 1317
Wharton, Joseph, 311n.
Wharton, Reynolds, 616, 700
Wharton, Thomas, Jr., 18, 79n., 581n., 853n.
Whetstone Point, Md., 240, 268, 312, 323-24,
Wentworth, George: agreement with John Wheaton, 639, 1419
828-30; from: Robert H. Harrison, 496; Whipple Abraham (Capt., Continental Navy): mentioned: 62, 1251 requests court-martial, 1328-29; court-martial proceedings, 1419-21; to: Esek Hopkins, 1328-29; mentioned: 410, 768, 798, 1034, 1159, 1360 (Columbus)
Wentworth, John (Gov., N.H.), to: Molyneux Whetcomb, John, 639, 1419
Shuldham, 66-67; mentioned: 829
Wentworth, Joshua, to: Stephen Moylan, 355, 368, 401, 413, 1205, 1384, 1426, 1472
Wentworth, John (Gov., N.H.)
Wheaton [Whetten], Caleb, 503, 694, 733, 796, 857, 1162, 1230
Wheaton [Whitten], Joseph, 694, 854, 1230
Wheaton [Whitten], John, 694
Wheaton [Whitten], Joseph, 694, 854, 1230
Wheatcomb, John, 639, 1419
Whetcomb, John, 639, 1419
Whetstone Point, Md., 240, 268, 312, 323-24, 355, 368, 401, 413, 1205, 1384, 1426, 1472
Whipple Abraham (Capt., Continental Navy): requests court-martial, 1328-29; court-martial proceedings, 1419-21; to: Esek Hopkins, 1328-29; mentioned: 410, 768, 798, 1034, 1159, 1360 (Columbus)
Whipple, William, to: Josiah Bartlett, 550-51; Whipple, William, to: Josiah Bartlett, 550-51; Whipple, William, to: Josiah Bartlett, 550-51; Whipple, William, to: Josiah Bartlett, 550-51; Whipple, William [owner, Joseph], 1239; Whipple, William [on board Andrew Doria], 714
Whipple, William [on board Andrew Doria], 714
Whipple, William (Gen.), 49, 126
White, 1304
White, B., 470
White, Daniel, 1304 (Loyalty)
White, Henry, 109, 592n.
White, James, 1228 (Nicholas Packet)
White, James [on board Montgomery], 1237
White, John [of Boston], 813
White, John, Jr. (Capt.) [of Salem], from: John Glover, 116; mentioned: 813
White, Joseph [owner, Tartar], 74n., 1231
White, Joseph [of Md.], 203
White, Joseph [pilot, Va.], 1371
White, Oliver, 355
White, Paul, 903 (Nancy)
White, Pompey, 1338
White, Samuel, 813
White, Sibeline, 498, 1175 (Polly)
Whiting, Ebr (Capt.), 629
Whiting: Connecticut row galley, 475, 624-25, 735, 747-48 (McCleave)
Whitney, —, 570 (Diamond)
Whitney, —, 570 (Diamond)
Whitney, —, 570 (Diamond)
Whitney, —, 570 (Diamond)
Wickes, Lambert (Capt., Continental Navy), 1316-18, 1444, 1445, 1465 (Reprisal)
Wickes, Thomas, to: New York Committee of Safety, 720
Wiley, John, 903 (Good Intent)
Wiesenthal [Weisenthall], C. F. (Dr.), to: Maryland Council of Safety, 757; mentioned: 242
West Florida: British defenses, 919, 1431-32; mentioned: 95, 444. See also Chester, Peter; Pensacola
West Florida: British armed vessel, 919
West Indies: importance to British, 930-31; merchants request protection, 1054-55, British trade protection, 989; British naval strength, 705-06, 906-07, 918-19, 922 (see also Young, James); importance to colonists, 807; colonial report concerning, 799-800; colonial support in, 704; Continental privateers needed, 807; as colonial source of trade, 121, 154, 404, 436, 515, 614, 652, 766, 923, 1206, of military stores, 51, 62-63, 67-68, 108, 307, 376, 504, 564, 569-70, 604, 703-94; Spanish naval instructions concerning, 933-34; mentioned: 473, 603, 967, 1078
Westcott, — (Capt.), 1428
Westcott [Wescott], Jabez, 1237, 1240
Westcott [Wescott], Philip, 757 (William)
Westcott, Richard, 670n.
Weston, James, 172 (Sally)
Wetherall, John, 903 (Aurora)
Wetherill, —, 550
Wetmore, —, 1422, 1459
Wetmore, Prosper, 834
Wey, C., 597n., 756n.
Weymouth, Lord [Thomas Thynne, 3d Viscount Weymouth], to: Lord Grantham, 945; H. Katenkamp, 968; Horace St. Paul, 1060-32; from: Lord Grantham, 904, 1026; Lord Harcourt, 1029-30; Joseph Hardy, 1089; H. Katenkamp, 904n., 921, 1020, 1042; Horace St. Paul, 1043-44, 1078-80; Lord Stormont, 910; mentioned: 996, 942, 968, 971, 977, 988, 1019, 1095, 1097, 1099, 1133
Wharton, —, 805
INDEX

Wigens, Henry, 767
Wight, Thomas, 1486
Wightman, George (Col.), 86
Wilcocks, Alexander, to: New York Committee of Safety, 720; Pennsylvania Committee of Safety, 1466-67; from: John Webb, 728; mentioned: 1444
Wilcox, Edmund, from: W. Cabell, 690
Wild Duck [Wild Dick, Wicked Dick]: brig, purchased at St. Eustatius, 811n.; renamed <i>Lexington</i>, Continental brig, 320, 321n., 400n., 412n.; accounts of, 599; mentioned: 264n., 341, 356, 365n., 484, 742, 1168 (Tibbett)
Wilding, William, 714
Wilkes, John, 1041
Wilkeson, John, 24, 27
Wilkinson, James (Maj.), 204
Wilkinson, Thomas (Capt., R.N.), 959, 982, 995, 1092, 1104 (Pearl)
Williams, Otho Holland (Capt.)
Williams, Lemuel, 745, 1214
Williams, John [of Boston], 812
Williams, —— [of Conn.], 1305
Williams, —— (Capt.), 1429
Williams, Elie, from: Otho H. Williams, 770-71
Williams, Humphrey, 222
Williams, James, 715
Williams, John, 1356
Williams, John [on board <i>Wasp</i>], 375
Williams, Jonathan, 811
Williams, Joseph, to: William Coit, 434, 676, 1389
Williams, Lemuel, 745, 1214
Williams, Otho Holland (Capt.), to: Elie Williams, 770-71
Williams, Samuel [on board <i>Wasp</i>], 375
Williams, Samuel (Capt.), 820
Williams, Stukely, 1482 (<i>Haywe</i>)
Williams, Thomas, 693 (<i>Generous Friend</i>)
Williams, William [clerk], 564
Williams, William [loyalist], 1098
Williams, William (Capt., R.N.), 951, 1091
Williams, William (Col.), 451, 475, 504
Williamsburg, Va.: Lee on importance of, 672; mentioned: 101, 385, 730
Willing, Morris & Co.: contract with Continental Congress, Secret Committee, 580-82; to: Samuel Beall, 199-201; Gregory & Guille, 129; mentioned: 99, 400n., 484, 525, 579, 978n., 1102, 1111, 1134n., 1256. See also Morris, Robert
Willing, Thomas, 321
Wills, Roger (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 958; mentioned: 966, 1092 (<i>Ranger</i>)
Willson, Bolo, 903 (<i>Neva</i>)
Willson, James [on board <i>Wasp</i>], 375
Willson, James [on board <i>Andrew Doria</i>], 714
Willson, John, 512
Willson, Joseph (Lt.), 202
Willson, William, 715
Wilmington, N.C.: Committee of Safety, to: Joshua Martin, 103; Francis Parry, 104; Magistrates and inhabitants of, from: Josiah Martin, 112-13; Francis Parry 102, 113; defense preparations, 57-58; mentioned: 115, 121, 291, 416, 442, 675, 1182, 1320
Wilney, Peter, 1376 (<i>Diamond</i>)
Wilson [Willson], —— (Capt.), 1325
Wilson, Alexander, 35n. (<i>Sally</i>)
Wilson, George, 1317
Wilson, James [Continental Congress], 87, 98, 455, 771
Wilson, James Hood (Lt., Continental Marines), 736, 751, 786, 798
Wilson, John (Br.), 870n.
Wilson, John (Lt.), 202, 839
Wilson, John (Capt.), 456, 580, 581, 977 (<i>Lion</i>)
Wincelsea: HMS, sailing orders, 1137-38; mentioned: 907, 911, 917, 919, 1000-01, 1116, 1125, 1130n. (Bateman)
Windsor, —— (Lt., R.N.), 924
Windsor Islands, see Young, James
Winford: British transport, 562n., 693
Winslow, ——, 379
Winslow, Edward, 522
Winslow, Job, 625
Winslow, Joshua, 54
Winthrop, John, 1377, 1417, 1419
Wirt, Thomas (Capt.): Examination of, 289; mentioned: 326n., 1339
Wise, George (Capt.), 110, 239, 424, 1168, 1206 (<i>Nancy</i>)
"Wise Men of Gotham and Their Goose, The": cartoon on British ministry, 877-78*
Wisenthall, John (Dr.), 375
Wissel, Daniel, 642
Wite, James, 715
Witherell & Cresson, 1318
Woedtke, Frederick Wilhelm, Baron de: arrival in colonies, 5-6; appointed brigadier general, 46; mentioned: 212, 321, 365, 453, 566, 623, 626n., 1124
Wolcomb [Woolcomb], Joseph, 393
Wolcott, Oliver, to: Matthew Griswold, 266-67; mentioned: 267n.
Wolfe: HMS Sloop, 971
Wood, ——, 370 (<i>Beaufort</i>)
Wood, Eliphalet, 1237
Wood, John, 887n.
INDEX

Wood, Joseph, 514, 732, 793
Wood, Peleg, 1480 (Florida)
Wood, Thomas, 1376 (Betsey)
Wood, Walter, 248-49
Wood, William (Capt.), 18n., 280n., 296, 534, 1457 (Jenny)
Woodcock, William, 700
Woodcock: British transport, 960, 1000, 1051
Woodhouse, Robert, 1376 (Sawney)
Woodhouse, T., 1383n. (Dolphin)
Woodhouse, William, 1334
Woodland: British ordnance storeship, 1018, 1050 (Manners)
Woodman, Edward, 575, 1479 (Industry)
Woodfall, Charles, 550
Woolfall, Charles, 550
Woolsey & Salmon, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1427; John Pringle, 1345, 1409, See also Woolsey, George
Woolsey, George, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 1426-27; John Pringle, 456, 582, 1449; Benjamin Tictomb and Enoch Isley, 89-91; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 1409; mentioned: 13, 203, 220, 240, 355, 633, 1219, 1319, 1394, 1410
Wooster, David (Brig. Gen.), to: Continental Congress, 1280; Hector McNeill, 1259; Philip Schuyler, 2; mentioned: 193, 505, 707n., 1244, 1245n., 1402, 1433
Worcester: ship, 1055, 1071, 1100
Worden [Werden], John, 517, 557 (Penelope)
Worden [Werden], John, 517, 557 (Penelope)
Worrel, Benjamin, 22
Worth, James (Lt., R.N.), 184-85, 1209, 1346, 1350 (Fincastle)
Wright, John (Lt., R.N.), 184-85, 1209, 1346, 1350 (Fincastle)
Wright, Patience, 588n.
Wrixon, Elias, 1461n.
Wyatt, Lemuel, 68n.
Wycoff, ——, 221
Wyer, William, 18, 42
Wyley, Alexander, 1230, 1231 (George Town Pacquet)
Wyly, John, 1323
Wykoon, Jacobus (Capt.): recommended by New York Committee of Safety for Lake command, 476; from: Philip Schuyler, 1440; mentioned: 233, 364, 396, 421, 476, 800, 1235, 1252-53, 1309, 1310, 1381, 1393
Wythe, George, from: Jonathan Trumbull, 505; mentioned: 54, 87, 98, 262n., 321, 455, 771, 837
Yadley, Thomas, 717
Yankee: sloop, commissioned as privateer, 1389n.; mentioned: 47, 85 (Johnson)
Yankee Hero: brig, colony bond for, 19; mentioned: 19n., 35, 136, 157, 280n., 297, 389 (T. Thomas)
"Yankey's Return from Camp, The" [cartoon], 26
Yarrell, Charles, 903 (Nancy)
Yates, Abraham, 216
Yonge, Charles, 767
Yorick: merchant vessel, 370 (Steel)
York, ——, 1231
York, Thomas, 1474
York, William, 719
York: passage boat, affidavits of crew members, 70; mentioned: 11n., 75, 217, 411, 1228 (Collins); schooner, 1249n. (Down)
York County, Pa., Committee, to: Baltimore Committee, 285-86; from: William Lux, 313
York Packet: sloop, 1230 (Weeks)
Youling, James, 694
Young, —— (Capt.), 57
Young, Ezra, 828
Young, George (Capt., R.N.), from: Admiralty Commissioners, 956-39; mentioned: 998 (Deal Castle)
Woynicott, Edward, 542
Wright, ——, 1096
Wright, Alexander, 552
Wright, Charles, 115
Wright, Elizabeth, to: Benjamin Franklin, 588n.-89n.
Wright, Sir James (Gov., Ga.): arrives Halifax, on board Scarborough, 1212; to: Henry Clinton, 293-95; James Powell, 15; from: Andrew Barkley, 16; Henry Clinton, 428; mentioned: 60, 115, 246, 344, 443, 493, 532, 674, 832, 1043, 1089-90, 1176, 1222, 1223, 1437
Wyly, John, 1323
Young, Hugh, to: Maryland Council of Safety, 619-21, 1206; from: Maryland Council of Safety, 424, 1370; mentioned: 143, 455, 512, 531, 632, 1384, 1426
Young, James (V. Adm., R.N.): disposition of squadron, 705-06; ships captured by squadron, list, 1375-77; to: captains, his squadron, 116, 604; John Colpoys, 1450; Count d'Argout, 804-05; Thomas Eastwood, 1474-75; Count de Nozières, 279-80; Alexander Scott, 561-62; Philip Stephens, 153-56, 156-57, 656, 703-06; from: Count d'Argout, 432-33; Lord Dunmore, 742; George Jackson, 921-22, 922, 924; Count de Nozières, 346; Philip Stephens, 1130, 1441-43; mentioned: 27, 123, 188, 693, 842, 907n., 922, 1054, 1125, 1139n., 1210
Young, John: Journal of, 396n.-97n.; mentioned: 140, 392, 393
Young, John [Br. surgeon's mate], 628
Young, John [on board Andrew Doria], 713
Young, John [on board Cabot], 719
Young, John (Capt.), 1415, 1423, 1441
Young, Mathias, 550
Young, Peter (Capt.), 947 (Catherine)
Young, Thomas: Permit of, 1274
Young, William [Br., at Cork], 887n.
Young, William [in Caribbean Islands], 1474
Young, William (Capt., R.N.), 570, 705, 924
(Pomona)
Young, William Hugh, 203
Younge, Sir George, 941
Younghusband, Isaac (Capt.), 425, 674
Zabriskie, Peter, 97
Zephyr: HM Sloop, 1089
Naval documents of the American Revolution 18875